



SIEGE CULTURE

American Futurism Workshop

By [SIEGE](#)



«This was originally a thread started by the great Alexander Slavros on Ironmarch.org before the website went offline for good, and this has been resurrected here due to the strong connection between Universal Order and American Futurism, and because of the very likely scenario of this being the future for America given we, White Americans, begin to shift the end times in this direction. Enjoy.»



It's been long since evident that the US suffers from afflictions that make fascism nearly impossible to implement within the existing framework, i.e. the system and the society it produced (*rather than a naturally forming ethnic society producing a state for themselves*). We naturally look back to many american nationalists with respect, people like George Lincoln Rockwell, William Luther Pierce and others – great contributors to the fascist cause in theory, tactics and narrative but they were all but almost certainly doomed to fail in USA. They certainly had good runs and at their time there were better prospects of somehow steering the US in a more fascist direction with where it was at the time, but the system in place would never yield and naturally progress to the decay that exists today meaning that the very founding aspects of the US determined its vector of progression.

It should've become self-evident to most american fascists at this point that the US is not just unsalvageable but that it never had any redeeming elements to it in the first place and any notions of keeping that framework intact and giving it a fascist narrative are just symptoms of anyone who promotes this path being ensnared by that very framework. A Fascist fighting for preservation of the US framework is one that is being manipulated by it in the first place, the need to preserve it comes from patriotardism of the worst kind.

Any real, natural (ethnic) people can differentiate between a state and their nation. Whoever is loyal to the nation is a nationalist, whoever is loyal to the state is a patriot: *“the safety of German culture in Austria first required the destruction of Austria, and that feelings of nationalism have nothing to do with patriotism to an Imperial dynasty. The house of Hapsburg was destined to bring misery on the German nation.”* Only a national-state can have national-patriots, defenders of the national state that defends the nation, in a state that doesn't defend the nation the patriots will always be at odds with nationalists.

Yet USA is an artificial body, a collection of exiles, runaways, escapists and adventurers that formed a state based on certain values, liberal ones to be exact. Because its a work of a multitude of people with various ethnic backgrounds there was never any hope for a real ethnic national mentality, culture and tradition, instead everyone participated in creating this impersonal, nationally speaking, artificial construct that had nothing within it but itself, i.e. it is entirely driven by the ideals it was based on, there is no national element to it, but it in turn produced a state culture to facilitate civic nationalism which determines nationhood by virtue of citizenship. This inclusive state culture of civic nationalism is the only reason a state of such size managed to emerge in the first place, if all the people who traveled to the US stuck to their own culture and ethnic background as the foundation for their own communities there'd be a multitude of small

states in place of the US, instead they all merged together and the remnants of these cultures became just regional flavors of US civic nationalism, but ultimately only the unifying civic nationalist formula is the one that keeps the whole thing together.

This lack of a real, ethnic, nation and national culture is exactly why White Nationalism was born in the US, in absence of any one ethnicity being able to claim dominance they had to go about it in broader terms. It's not bad from a fascist perspective as such but the reason it came to be is one that has nothing to do with the fascist narrative, it was an inevitable step made out of necessity rather than ideals.

So, there is no real American nation and as such there can be no such thing as american nationalism, not as we see nationalism, only thing that exists in the US is civic nationalism powered by state culture. When you hear americans talk of a nation its simply patriotardism and since there was never any alternative this got ingrained deeply into american psyche so even american fascists are afflicted. If one talks about american values. american nation, american pride one talks of the artificial construct that is powered entirely by the state – if you destroy the US there will be no americans because there won't be any US citizenship. In case of such an event people will still claim to be americans simply because the momentum of this ingrained perception will carry on for some time.

Any ethnic nation can call for the destruction of its current state in order to replace it with a new one and still be the nation they were, only Americans have a lose all scenario (technically speaking this is also true for Canada and Australia but we're focusing on the US here). What americans fail to grasp is that the supposed american culture is entirely state-based and think of themselves a nation in some fairly vague subconscious comprehension. It is because of this delusion that american "nationalists" mistakenly believe that the system has to be preserved in some capacity – there is nothing to fall back on without it, this IS the nation or what defines it. Calling oneself an american nationalist is as good as calling oneself an american patriot – civic nationalism is literally patriotism.

American fascists/nationalists look to the rest of the world and somehow imagine they have the same situation and that they can operate under the same principles when in fact the situation is so drastically different that the only solutions one can seek from a fascist perspective in the US also have to be drastically different.

From a fascist perspective the US is based on everything that we fundamentally oppose so the solution is fairly self-evident – total destruction, and this would be the only real fascist take on the US situation, any pussyfooting around it with claims of how the system can be changed to be national is that deeply ingrained patriotardism at work on a subconscious level. If you want something real and organic to exist where the US is now then you have to wipe the slate clean and begin anew in the same fashion how other natural, organic, nations had begun.

With that said, here are the materials of the workshop that were dedicated to visualizing a possible US fascist movement with a particular narrative that would appeal to americans (*since that is the main dilemma for American Fascists – to promote destruction of America to americans in a way that would appeal to americans*) and that would work on the deeper premise given above. *Mind you* that may need to read what I had posted in [Fascism – Restoring Tradition](#) thread to get the context of some aspects in the following materials as this idea is also based in traditionalism.

AND mind you this was before Jacob quit the movement and we were still thinking how to get him engaged in this.

My pitch of the idea to Blood, a copy of which I had later sent to other american users to have their input, this is how the American Futurism Workshop got started:

[15.09.2013 22:44:08] Александр Славрос: >USA

>founded by people already affected by involutory decline

>for all intents and purposes founded by people without tradition, armed with anti-traditional concepts and ideals

In tradition the idea of immortality is in returning to the source, rejuvenation, so that's why any move away from involutory ideas up the ladder is good, it's the fountain of youth principle, you're "immortal" because you go back to the source

USA doesn't have the luxury of a traditional source, it's entirely anti-traditional in its conception so you can't really have a "go back to the good old days" theme like Mussolini had with the Roman Empire

OR CAN YOU?

there is one thing that USA can come back to that has semblance of traditional potential in it – the frontier life.

Frontier life was disconnected from the life in the already established, cultivated regions with infrastructure that followed the new system and its laws and constitution, so in the frontier life everybody enjoyed a different type of life, it is partially the continuation of the american "uproot and move" mentality which brought the original settlers there in the first place.

The idea of moving free from place to place not having to follow any rules but what you make of life in that moment is what american mentality enjoys a lot from what I can gather. Just think about it: pensioners use saved up money to travel the country in an RV, bikers are like the last cowboys, and you have a fetish for living "after the end of civilization", i.e. zombie-apocalypse movies/games/tv series and post-apocalypse themes like Fallout. You also have all your rednecks who try to live away from the system for their own reasons but they do fit into that category of not wanting anyone over them, you got the whole "fucking federals" thing as well, like state civic pride is bigger in some instances than "national" federal pride as far as the system goes. You have obsession with survivalism, there are people making cold weapons for zombie-apocalypse and people modifying guns for the zombie-apocalypse, all the bunker-in-my-backyard lovers and so on

what resembles any potential in growing tradition in the US comes through the idea of the system falling apart entirely to create frontier life all over the states (remember New Vegas, soon as no system there appeared potential for creating shit like the Legion), everyone are the law as much as they can impose it where they are at. This also connects to the traditional concept of freedom, in the sense that only one person can be free so people struggle and establish who is the boss, the boss is the free person, and so a hierarchy forms this way first with small groups and moving on up.

the book Fight Club is built around the idea "fuck the past those old people are dead and I'm alive" and has distinctly tribalist themes that you can also find with many people in the states and in Jack Donovan's work

SO the idea is that you take the only fascist concept that is by its direct nature anti-traditional, i.e. futurism, the idea of "to hell with the past" (Marinetti fell out of the fascist movement because he opposed the obsession with returning to Rome) and a technocratic feel to it, rocket men and all that.

American Futurism has every potential because it is rooted in those deep-seated yank aspects, the american dream isn't a fucking system, its actually the lack of one big structure presiding over you thus making the individual free to be what he can make of himself without anyone limiting his possibility to do so, and if someone tries he can exercise his freedom in the pursuit of freedom to fucking take off his head with a shotgun.

So in this sense American Futurism is the idea of cleaning out the system as a concept all-together, establishing a political no-man's land where everyone can begin to take a piece, this can either clear the slate for the growth of an actual traditional body or it may balance itself out as this survivalist geographical body.

This may sound really fucked up if you really want USA to still be "a thing" though

[15.09.2013 22:45:44] Blood and Iron: >USA

>still a living concept

[15.09.2013 22:45:59] Blood and Iron: American exceptionalism is disgusting, bloated by it's own arrogance

[15.09.2013 22:46:06] Александр Славрос: essentially this makes the target audience of the american futurism such groups as bikers, rednecks, gun nuts, survivalists, etc

[15.09.2013 22:46:17] Александр Славрос: tribalists

[15.09.2013 22:46:24] Александр Славрос: in a modern setting

[15.09.2013 22:46:32] Александр Славрос: what more potential this has is this

[15.09.2013 22:46:54] Александр Славрос: you can tap into already existing circuits like Jack Donovan and these Manhood groups because they all veer towards tribalism

[15.09.2013 22:47:03] Александр Славрос: Jack Donovan is plainly open about it even

[15.09.2013 22:47:08] Blood and Iron: yeah, even guys like Aurini

[15.09.2013 22:47:25] Blood and Iron: localism, tribalism, etc. seems to be a bigger thing in the U.S.

[15.09.2013 22:47:26] Blood and Iron: because, well

[15.09.2013 22:47:31] Blood and Iron: we skipped over that portion of history

[15.09.2013 22:47:39] Blood and Iron: we went straight to nation-state by way of colony

[15.09.2013 22:47:48] Александр Славрос: jup

[15.09.2013 22:47:52] Blood and Iron: Europe already has it

[15.09.2013 22:48:11] Blood and Iron: it's essentially a primal yearning in us

[15.09.2013 22:48:17] Blood and Iron: and I think it should be cultivated

[15.09.2013 22:49:19] Александр Славрос: imagine a national guard regiment being futurist, their prime concerns are technocratic to keep their warmachines going, tanks and such but in a setting of urban tribalism

its just something I sometimes imagine as the poster-child image of american tribalism

[15.09.2013 22:50:00] Blood and Iron: I need to get Jacob on board with such concepts

[15.09.2013 22:50:07] Blood and Iron: instead of copy-pasting Dugin into America

[15.09.2013 22:50:12] Александр Славрос: I tried to gently prod him with it

[15.09.2013 22:50:15] Александр Славрос: he was like

[15.09.2013 22:50:21] Александр Славрос: hey cool yeah I thought of something similar

[15.09.2013 22:50:25] Александр Славрос: but lately he's been in a mood

[15.09.2013 22:50:47] Александр Славрос: when I confronted him with this dugin copy BS he was like Alex we both know american futurism would never have worked out sob

[15.09.2013 22:50:49] Александр Славрос: and now he's

[15.09.2013 22:51:03] Александр Славрос: i wanna drop out of activism i deserve to have an

okay life too

[15.09.2013 22:51:06] Александр Славрос: something to that extent

[15.09.2013 22:51:13] Blood and Iron: he is too easily swayed

[15.09.2013 22:51:18] Александр Славрос: Jacob is a guy that needs some sort of confidence nanny

[15.09.2013 22:51:19] Blood and Iron: any slight wind carries him off

[15.09.2013 22:51:31] Blood and Iron: yeah, he needs a confidence commissar

[15.09.2013 22:51:36] Blood and Iron: to figuratively shoot him when he retreats

[15.09.2013 22:51:43] Александр Славрос: and he needs to be part of a group as much as possible

[15.09.2013 22:51:57] Александр Славрос: because that always works for confidence

[15.09.2013 22:52:01] Blood and Iron: he whines about the Matts but they have a vice grip on him

[15.09.2013 22:52:04] Blood and Iron: anyway, gotta be heading out

[15.09.2013 22:52:13] Blood and Iron: if you're still on when I'm back we shall continue this

[15.09.2013 22:52:14] Blood and Iron: good stuff

[15.09.2013 22:52:17] Blood and Iron: perhaps have a call

[15.09.2013 22:52:21] Александр Славрос: sure thing

[15.09.2013 22:52:22] Blood and Iron: will be back

[15.09.2013 22:52:25] Александр Славрос: суа

[15.09.2013 22:52:29] Blood and Iron: see ya

[15.09.2013 23:03:01] Александр Славрос: >Fight Club

>"whipe your ass with the Mona Lisa"

American Futurist slogan: "Whipe your ass with the constitution"

Initial draft of the American Futurism Manifesto (*idealistic one rather than a political policies one*) to get a discussion going in the skype group, rather than THE explanation for what American Futurism is supposed to be:

Behold, America, the land of opportunity, where it was born and where it was shot dead and left to bleed out and decompose on the side of the road. This used to be the place to be if you wanted a new start, if you wanted to run away from the life of the Old World – instead you got exactly what you were running away from and then some. What is this great nation if not the putrid concentration of all the worse aspects of the decay that had taken over the Old World way back when?

The Old World followed those who sought freedom and wanted to impose its order on this soil as well – our ancestors replied to that with a revolution. The Founding Fathers declared independence but sowed a poisonous seed, one that was full of the very rot that was killing Europe, but while Europeans had something distinctly their own to fall back on in order to fight death – America had nothing. So our ancestors kept running, running away from anything resembling a system and law, to the frontiers where a man still had a chance to make something of himself without a damn Big Brother watching over the shoulder to nag and impose limitations, where law was defined not on some paper but by your own ability to defend what you've carved out for yourself.

But soon enough the poisonous seed spread its roots all across this land and eventually there were no more places left to hide or run away to. And yet that is exactly what many people still want today.

Immortality is in the fountain of youth – drink from it and go back to your beginning, but where can Americans go? The constant debate on who is or isn't betraying the law of the Founding Fathers, the Constitution, the Declaration of Independence – it is completely irrelevant, because it is the source of our decay. Whatever is good in the constitution isn't an accomplishment of some dead men, but rather stems from the principles that brought people to the New World in the first place, principles that predate the Founding Fathers; whatever is purely of the Founding Fathers in the constitution is the disease that is killing us.

“This is our world now, our world, and those ancient people are dead.”

To hell with the past because the past is what's killing us, strangling us and won't let go of our throat until we cut it at the root. Our fountain of youth isn't in adherence to the writings of dead people; it is in those principles that brought our ancestors here in the first place – it is in the life of the frontier, in a political no-man's land, it is in the life before and after a civilization and the desire for that life is engraved deeply in the mind of every true red-blooded American that didn't succumb to being a slave of this system.

It is clear as day that what an American wants is to be free to travel from place to place, no laws but what his own, true freedom. Bikers are the last cowboys, pensioners want to travel the country in their RV's, rednecks, racists, tribalists and survivalists all try to isolate themselves from mainstream society and create their own social environment in the woods, compounds and settlements that they create themselves.

Our pop culture is riddled with expressions of this desire: movies, tv-series and games about a zombie apocalypse (Walking Dead tv series), a post-apocalyptic future (Fallout game series), a collapse of our society (Tom Clancy's The Division) are immensely popular in society and amongst people who wait for the fall of society in particular as they now cold steel weapons and guns for these scenarios (namely the zombie apocalypse) – we want our civilization to fall and crumble around us because we live in a rotting corpse of a prison, and once it falls apart we'll be able to get a glimpse of the sun.

We like to talk about freedom but in reality we are all slaves in a multitude of ways. We're not merely slaves to a defunct state through our dedication to dead men's words (that most can't be bothered to remember anyway making it an irrational drive instilled in us through generations); we're not merely slaves to corporations through consumerism; we are foremost slaves to each other. In agreeing to a social contract with a state as the arbiter we had all willingly giving up our freedom, true freedom. Instead we have a system of mutual limitations – I limit your freedom and you limit mine and we must accept it at that because that is the law, the social contract enforced by the state that holds the monopoly on violence in order to sort us out if we suddenly attempt to practice real freedom. Real freedom allows us to sort each other out, whoever comes out victorious by imposing his will, be it through manipulation, coercion or force, affirms his freedom – no state, no lawyers, no third parties. You and me, here and now.

Naturally guns become a great tool in the affirmation of ones freedom and the establishment of ones law because his reach is extended as far as the bullet will take it, splattering the brains of whoever dared to challenge you and yours. No, this will not bring about anarchy of everyone against everyone, because nature declared men are not equal, through this constant push and shove of establishing dominance and the freedom that comes with it leads to the formation of gangs, groups, tribes, movements, where every person is put into the exact place where he belongs: the leader, the right hand man, the warriors, the look outs and etc depending on the nature of the group. Want freedom? Bring down corporations to emancipate yourself from consumerism. Crush the banks to emancipate yourself from debt. Burn down the night clubs,

gyms and fast food joints to emancipate yourself from hedonism. Destroy the system, to emancipate yourself from everyone else around yourself. Want freedom? End this “american” way of life. Wipe your ass with the constitution. This is the call of American Futurism:

1. We want to bring about the complete and rightaway destruction of American civilization, to blast this society free from its own history
2. We aim to do that by utilizing its own systems, technology and mechanisms against it. We will jump at the wheel of American civilization and push it into overdrive until it crashes and burns, forcing us into a clean slate.
3. We stand for the true American way of life, where your freedom and happiness are determined by you alone.
4. We will make way for a new American Frontier, one that exists around every corner for every American.

And just as our Italian predecessors:

1. We want to sing the love of danger, the habit of energy and rashness.
2. The essential elements of our poetry will be courage, audacity and revolt.
3. Beauty exists only in struggle. There is no masterpiece that has not an aggressive character. Poetry must be a violent assault on the forces of the unknown, to force them to bow before man.
4. We want to glorify war — the only cure for the world — militarism, patriotism, the destructive gesture of the anarchists, the beautiful ideas which kill, and contempt for woman.
5. We want to demolish museums and libraries, fight morality, feminism and all opportunist and utilitarian cowardice.

I am American Futurism – I am what you fear most, I am what you need, I am what you made me – I am the American Dream.

Some posters I had made to illustrate the proposed aesthetic feel to an American Futurist movement:

WE CLEAR



THE WAY

Log of the American Futurist Workshop skype group (leaving out some Jacob drama [Могучий *in the log*] and irrelevant discussions):

[24.09.2013 3:09:54] brutwurst: Anyways, this idea came at a good time for me. Between now and August of 2014 I will be transitioning out of Active Duty and into the Reserves to get back into art. For the past few months I've been planning to work on some artwork that fits what Slavros has been describing to me, stuff that would get much exposure in the local scene in my city. Many enemies for sure, but I know a few righteous men who may yet be saved.

[24.09.2013 4:03:46] Blood and Iron: many enemies, much honor

[25.09.2013 7:04:06] brutwurst: Hey Jacob, I got some stuff to run by you at some point, but I gotta sleep in a minute here unfortunately

[25.09.2013 7:05:33] brutwurst: But basically there's some stuff you had in Reaktion 3 (mainly in that one psychedelic cross-country odyssey of rape and pillage) that I wanted to play with. I'll get back to you about specifics later but figured I'd give you a heads up

[25.09.2013 7:06:36] Blood and Iron: jarhead rape and pillage fantasies?

[25.09.2013 7:06:52] brutwurst: yuh pretty much, 4 muh futurisms

[25.09.2013 7:07:09] Blood and Iron: legit m88, rape de civilian plebs

[25.09.2013 7:11:32] brutwurst: Like, I'm going from active military to the Reserves, but will be training in counter intelligence/human intelligence. The next 5 years will be prime time to influence minds, or at least make a shit ton of enemies in a very spectacular way.

[25.09.2013 7:23:13] brutwurst: It's unfortunate it had to go that way, Jacob. I remember reading Reaktion in Afghanistan and thinking to myself "My God, yes, this is what I've been looking for." but I was rather late to the party. Kacen invited me to IM like 2 years ago but I never got involved til December

[25.09.2013 7:24:17] brutwurst: I totally understand feeling done with it all though. That's a huge fucking burnout. Time wasted is a sick feeling.

[25.09.2013 7:25:25] Александр Славрос: true that, however I personally would be more so pissed at the idea that the schmucks that wrote knights of avalonia or whatever kick the wind out of me

[25.09.2013 7:26:11] Александр Славрос: what i'd want is to go back in swinging and knock

them down into the ground and watch them crash and burn from merely making an appearance
[25.09.2013 7:27:08] brutwurst: I'd just make fun of them for being FUCKING FAT, but that's just me.

[25.09.2013 7:27:17] Александр Славрос: well sure that too

[25.09.2013 7:27:24] Александр Славрос: but its like what I discussed with jacob before

[25.09.2013 7:27:27] brutwurst: (Honestly I haven't, since they never done me wrong, but you know what I mean)

[25.09.2013 7:27:36] Александр Славрос: have the futuruist movement be confrontational

[25.09.2013 7:27:41] Александр Славрос: like appear at the same protests

[25.09.2013 7:27:50] Александр Славрос: and protest both the object of the protest and those protesting

[25.09.2013 7:27:51] Александр Славрос: like

[25.09.2013 7:27:54] Александр Славрос: "you're faggots too!"

[25.09.2013 7:28:24] Александр Славрос: in fact it could be a whole angle to the movement

[25.09.2013 7:28:29] Александр Славрос: "its our way or the highway"

[25.09.2013 7:28:51] Александр Славрос: and organize counter-action against rival activism that is tarded and counter productive

[25.09.2013 7:29:13] Александр Славрос: like tradyouth goes to draw chalk at a campus again? Suddenlly futurists come around the corner and beat them up

[25.09.2013 7:29:27] brutwurst: Either way I see potential for this whole American Futurism thing. It ties in a lot with what Mark Dyal and Jack Donovan have been preaching about, about the sort of "frontier fascism" that's been discussed in the logs Alexander sent me

[25.09.2013 7:30:07] Александр Славрос: yes, that too, like I said there is already an audience out there for american futurism

[25.09.2013 7:30:29] Александр Славрос: you don't have to sell them the idea you just have to sell them the aesthetics and membership

[25.09.2013 7:32:06] brutwurst: in my city there's a lot of male "Anarchists" who are burnt out and disenfranchised with how that whole movement is nothing but male-hate, arguments over gender pronouns, and trigger warnings these days. They get run out of meetings at the collectives for being "too masculine" or "too triggering" or for wanting to live a little dangerously. These are the kind of men looking for something else before they give up and resign to a life of wearing khakis and a tie and working for some company they hate.

[25.09.2013 7:32:46] Александр Славрос: you are not your fucking khakis

[25.09.2013 7:33:20] Александр Славрос: the angle with fight club is also great for propaganda because its a cult book, the movie misses the key tribalist narrative but still

[25.09.2013 7:34:45] brutwurst: Personally I see potential in that crowd. As anarchism becomes synonymous with Big Sister and all her body-positive gender theory bullshit, you're going to see a few bellicose men falling out of it and getting bored or kicked out of it all. They may look like punks or hipsters, but they may be our few righteous men.

[25.09.2013 7:34:52] brutwurst: Definitely Fight Club

[25.09.2013 7:37:10] brutwurst: And good God, don't get me started on military veterans. In that realm you have a lot of former-Libertarians who told themselves that capitalism was the way, but in the end realized that if Big Sister government didn't neuter them, some other big coporation with its global marketing policies would. Can't be racist, sexist, foulmouthed, or dangerous-living if you want to make it in the smooth-polished body-positive Google future, can we?

[25.09.2013 7:55:27] Blood and Iron: but I do want a state at some point

[25.09.2013 7:55:31] Blood and Iron: like brutwurst said

[25.09.2013 7:55:42] Blood and Iron: in the vein of Donovan/Dyal frontier fascism

[25.09.2013 7:55:47] Blood and Iron: totally Murrikan with an end game

[25.09.2013 7:56:25] Александр Славрос: well you'll need to clue me in on what donovan/dyal said about that but yes as you recall thats what I said, the idea with AF is to clean the slate so some tradition may emerge and a traditional state can appear

[25.09.2013 21:27:24] Могучий: Writing for our Futurist discussions, like right now as we speak

[25.09.2013 21:58:47] Могучий: If you look around at post modernism especially in America, and well -all of the West for that matter. We live in a culture of Death. We live in an age of violent video games, abortion, a fetish for apocalypse films and tv series, we turn on the TV to read about some nigger gunning down a rival gang banger or raping a white woman, we see so much on drunk drivers and police brutality. Death truly is the center fold of our world. It was founded on death! The Death of traditional concepts of marriage, family, race, and nation gave rise a meat grinder of gore and mayhem in mass media. We're all apart of it no matter what side of the political, social, or religious field you tread on. If you are a democrat, death to poverty and Syria. If you are a Republican then Death to the poor! If you are a Muslim -death to infidels, If you are a Jew -death to Goyim. If you are a fagot -death to traditional Marriage, if you are proud of your race then death to everyone unless you're a self-hating white fagot then you want to murder your own people. If you are a Christian -Death and Resurrection- let's not get into who believes in what but let us take this concept of the resurrected dead saving the world and apply to our own logic.

We want the death of everything modern. All forms of government, values, finance and economics, art, music, aesthetics, fashion, perhaps even technology? When one phone dies it is replaced by a newer and upgraded model -we are the upgraded model. We want the death of America so we can resuscitate it the same way the Germanic tribes brought the west back to light after the debauched Rome died. We are those marauding tribes of Vandals, Goths, and Saxons. The modern world begs for the coup de grace and we will deliver it.

Because we propose such a dramatic break from all this world has to offer I will call myself a Futurist and I happily extend the invitation to you. It is not without stipulations of course.

The issue I will concern is the how the Fascists in America have built this hug box around themselves. They always want to fist bump and build alliances and network. Whatever happened to Social Darwinism and Competition? When Christianity was being formulated and spread you have thousands of pagan and gnostic sects trying to squeeze into the clothes. You had Mithraic cults praising the dieing and resurrecting God you had Egyptians synthesizing the Gospel into their own mysticism. If Christianity decided to fist bump all these cults and sects then Christianity would not have risen to reign over Europe! In fact, Christianity may not have existed at all for much longer. Christianity had a ruthless and bloodthirsty policy of kill the unbelievers and purge the heretics! This is how Christianity came to dominate -Swords not Hugs. If you want to carry the Futurist label you must bring a sword and we'll give you a list of enemies on all sides as our complementary gift to you.

[25.09.2013 21:58:53] Могучий: still in progress ^

[25.09.2013 22:01:53] Могучий: fFUCKING TYPOS!

[25.09.2013 22:12:00] Могучий: Alex, I will be taking your Futurist manifesto and adding my own Reaktion tinge to it. I am not trying to step on your toes and I'm not saying you are not a good writer, but I just feel it appropriate the First American Futurist (ala issue 3 of reaction)

should be the one to revise it

[25.09.2013 22:21:08] Могучий: I've had this private fantasy I will share here

[25.09.2013 22:21:28] Могучий: Wouldn't it be grand if I could get 40 Futurists to march with me I INdy and storm the state capital building for the lolz

I've got a few paragraphs that kept ticking through my head last night as I tried to sleep. Will be writing them down and posting here shortly.

[27.09.2013 3:23:09] brutwurst: Back

[27.09.2013 3:36:35] brutwurst: Gonna post sumpin in here shortly

[27.09.2013 3:36:48] brutwurst: For ye to pick over for le manifesto

[27.09.2013 4:03:29] brutwurst: I think it'd be beneficial for a small portion of this to address veterans, since they're going to be some of the more receptive people to this kind of thing. So here's a rough sketch of something that I hope can be hashed into what we're making:

[27.09.2013 4:03:31] brutwurst: And what then, for those of us who waged war on behalf of the bankers on Wall Street and their barons in Washington D.C., who came home with tired eyes terrifyingly open to the degeneration that grips our dead American Fatherland? Fighting Man, how does it feel to wear a black KIA band while some beads & baubles-wearing faggot riding through college on his rich family's dollar tells you to check your privilege?

There is no return to the bread and circuses of consumer citizenship! For us there is no rejoining the mob in its adoration over the latest celebrity coming out of the closet, the newest video-game machine, the hottest sex scandal, or the frenzy of the next election. We are God's lonely men, waiting for the sun to shine, praying for a good fight to affirm our existence.

We dogs of war who crushed the Mohammedian hordes of Iraq and Afghanistan, yet were scorned by our media masters and crooked politicians for our righteous brutality, we have grown bored of wars fought for weak rich men in suits, men who have no stomach for the very violence they demand of us. For us, "The War on Terror" was was a mere rehearsal for our Greater Holy War.

[27.09.2013 4:13:57] Могучий: nice, but what we need to work out is a coherent and tangible long-term plan so this thing can be self-sustaining. We need to come up with something that is more than just sign waving and websites.

[27.09.2013 4:15:14] Могучий: And unless we can actually get real action going, like some of us living together to act, we're just wasting time. We have to actually be able to go out with stuff and it cannot stay on the internet.

[27.09.2013 4:15:24] Могучий: We have to actually, physically, get together and put in work.

[27.09.2013 4:15:28] Могучий: In real life.

[27.09.2013 4:15:39] Могучий: No more internet activism or we're just wasting time.

[27.09.2013 4:19:30] brutwurst: as for actual doing shit, at least while in Paris group, I know as a start I'm going to be going to IOU for a plumbing degree. I've worked professionally in the sewer underworld for years prior to the Plumber Academy, and know I can easily get a lot of this stuff across with my toilet brush. That and judging by how a couple local diaper fetishists have put me on a "fuck this guy up" list, I'm probably in for some overtime at the daycare.

[27.09.2013 4:21:01] brutwurst: brb

[27.09.2013 4:27:16] brutwurst: Mark Dyal's described something that basically amounts to using violence (whether it's the promise of violence, or an actual violent act) to establish truly free space around yourself or your group. Kind of like how CasaPound conducted some of its squatting events, though squatting isn't specifically what I had in mind. I'm completely butchering it, so I'll need to copy & paste his exact words on this later, but it's essentially

educated gang behavior. The problem is the lack of gang; we're scattered.

[27.09.2013 4:27:32] brutwurst: So my focus is going to be trying to find whatever righteous men in my city that I can.

[27.09.2013 4:27:38] Могучий: me too XD

[27.09.2013 4:28:36] brutwurst: There's a lot of people who think they're anarchists, but they want something else. Something with fangs, honestly.

[27.09.2013 4:29:43] brutwurst: and the more they get pushed out by the faggots and feminists shrieking at them for mistakenly using the wrong gender pronoun because they didn't know that thing that was a She last week is now a He and would be "triggered" by somebody getting that wrong, they know something's not right.

[27.09.2013 4:39:08] brutwurst: don't laugh at me, but, I've been meeting up occasionally with Keith Preston and some of his friends. Keith isn't interested in Fascism, he's just one of those far right Bakunin-influenced Anarchists who's like "I'm not ANTIFA, I have Fascist friends!", but he does have other friends who have ideas more in common with me. One of them is some skinhead in Fredericksburg who's setting up a bookstore in the next few months and I've been in contact with

[27.09.2013 4:50:07] Могучий: To be honest

[27.09.2013 4:50:16] Могучий: I think Anarchists could be a good recruitment pool

[27.09.2013 4:51:09] brutwurst: Oh, I agree

[27.09.2013 4:52:23] brutwurst: Generally if you see an Anarchist male who gets run out of the group for being a "manarchist" or offending the fags, that's an opportunity.

[27.09.2013 4:52:49] brutwurst: put on your white collar and jackboots and preach to him the beautiful ideas which kill.

[27.09.2013 4:53:40] brutwurst: I see it a lot, and it's becoming more common as the more masculine punks and rivetheads are being scrutinized and nagged at by the hairy-legged gender-neutral matriarchs

[27.09.2013 4:54:08] brutwurst: But this is just my area. I imagine in other cities it could be some other demographic that might be an ideal recruitment pool.

[27.09.2013 7:33:59] Александр Славрос: >American Fatherland?

would avoid that rethoric since thats the one for the preservation of something rather than cleaning the slate, unless you make a distinction that you imply something else. like, the fatherland not being the state established with corrupting ideas at the helm but the land that your fathers settled in their frontier life. That would open up some other narratives in propaganda.

>anarchist recruitment pool

you have to be extremely careful there, doing that can go either way: either you siphon out some rare good people or you open yourselves up to the poison getting into your veins

futurism likes the anarchist setting, but not the anarchist ideals, I made a point once that fascism would thrive in an anarchist setting because its not idealistic humanitarian and there is nothing to stop it from curbstomping other groups, this is how I went about looking into futurism

>being afraid of being found out

then you need to stop talking on the internet in plain text, i.e. literally saying stuff like lets march on the capitol building, big brother is most developed in the US so you should know not to use the internet for anything that you wouldn't put in a journal for distribution or on a poster anyway. Have to figure out alternative methods or use shit like TOR and establish a closed group in it for discussions, big brosis would still be there though. just can't trace

[27.09.2013 7:59:55] Blood and Iron: Reaktion needs a re-re-direction

[27.09.2013 8:00:10] Blood and Iron: a futuristic approach without Sons of Anarchy meets Sonichu

[27.09.2013 8:00:33] Blood and Iron: Futurist National Socialism

[27.09.2013 8:00:41] Blood and Iron: masculine vitalism

[27.09.2013 8:00:45] Александр Славрос: yeaah, again, my own task here is teaching you to fish, so once we establish this narrative (I mean the overall futurist narrative in america), that will essentially act as a compas, you can argue at any given time and place you'll already have an idea as to how to go about making an issue, we'll work out the kinks that are relevant to that specifically using that same narrative.

[27.09.2013 8:03:18] Могучий: Here we are just talking about the Narrative for a specific issue of reaktion

[27.09.2013 8:03:35] Могучий: not American futurism in general

[27.09.2013 8:03:39] Могучий: like what will Reaktion be about

[27.09.2013 8:03:44] Могучий: next issue

[27.09.2013 8:03:52] Александр Славрос: well you want it to be a journal of american futurism?

[27.09.2013 8:04:07] Могучий: yes, but what all do we need to throw into it

[27.09.2013 8:04:28] Могучий: this specific issue

[27.09.2013 8:04:54] Могучий: the skeleton

[27.09.2013 8:08:36] Могучий: I'm thinking an attack on all movements in America

-the strong man is mightiest when alone

-no more hugbox, everything must go

An attack on the history of America as not being truly Aryan

-founded on democracy

-not racially conscious

Attack on everything

-anti-Americanism

What is Futurism

-Masculine Vitalism

-Futurist NS

[27.09.2013 8:08:54] Александр Славрос: then you need to first know what your overall idea is, like I said, its a compass, a guide. From that you can take certain directions of futurism and for instance center an issue on them.

First issue of the new reaktion could be about the presentation of futurism, as in: here I am, fucking deal with it because some ideas just want to watch our society burn and such. This way you can put into the journal a lot of work that deals with understanding the overall narrative, like the manifesto, and then have articles expanding on some ideas.

And as a random thought: how about a "This is the enemy" segment in each issue or center some issues (once every blue moon or some interval between regular issues) on a specific enemy, not just like individuals but a problem or concept, that way you can focus issues on a general field and go into detail in individual arguments.

[27.09.2013 8:09:23] Александр Славрос: well there you go your skeleton already works towards that idea of the first issue being a statment, "here I am"

[27.09.2013 8:09:55] Александр Славрос: so thats a good direction to work with

ts a good angle with what brutwurst said about trying to adress the veterans. We know about governments in exile being a thing, but think back to Apocalypse Now – renegade officer. What idea can you derrive here?

[27.09.2013 8:39:23] Александр Славрос: as for what to read, obviously the italian futurist manifesto, jack donovan’s articles provide a close narrative on tribalism, if you read his the way of men you’ll get some additional inspiration, otherwise you also have shit like fight club’s project mayham the way it is explained in the book as a good reference point

[27.09.2013 8:40:45] Александр Славрос: army-in-exile or a renegade army, that angle works much better because its a theme of a tribe, not a state, a mobile military feel to it, partizan theme, all sorts of good shit to come up with in that direction

[27.09.2013 8:57:43] Blood and Iron: oh, and Mein Kampf duh

[27.09.2013 8:58:01] Blood and Iron: fascism is taking on a new mantle

[27.09.2013 8:58:25] Blood and Iron: the game has changed, so we have to take on a more regional tribal approach

[27.09.2013 8:58:31] Blood and Iron: just the nature of the beast

[27.09.2013 9:01:53] Blood and Iron: etc etc

[28.09.2013 18:13:51] Александр Славрос: so here’s the stuff I said was directly relevant, this is from Evola’s “Bow and Club” book. Keep in mind this is me translating it into english so kind of meh but it gets the point across.

“American society is an extreme form of social order brought to absurdity”

“America, “a rotten country, each of its cells infected with cancer” – “passive nature (conformism), fear and longing – these are its 3 traits”. In such an atmosphere the feelings of “disconnection from ones roots”, loneliness in a “lonely crowd” are particularly vivid, thus the conclusion that can be drawn from this is that “society is a pointless word lacking meaning”.”

“The beatnik rebellion is completely reactive (reactionary), it has no positive foundation, in other words a precise vision of a normal and sensible order or a firm comprehension of any founding principles.”

“All the while a rightwing anarchist to the contrary, firmly understands what he wants and knows the foundation he stands on, as he declares “No” (to modern society)”.

Don’t fear the anarchist part in that, what he means by anarchist is just the desire to negate society as it is, however the rightwing anarchist is doesn’t fight order for the sake of fighting order or for any type of liberty, like beatniks and anarkiddies do, those morons Evola calls “rebels without a banner” or “without a cause” i.e. they only riot to negate, not to establish something new. In this sense rightwing anarchist is a name for someone who is “riding the tiger” as evola called it (apparently some people called that book a manual for rightwing anarchists), he goes on saying that the appropriate reaction of a rightwing anarchist is dispassion and cold detachment. This is the path of an individual fascist of a higher order, however futurists are a movement, so your modus operandi is going to be what we discussed, however the same basis applies – you can’t just negate, you must show you have a foundation that motivates you that isn’t simply negation of things as they are (because then you are defined by what you negate), not negation for its own sake but negation in order to make way for what you believe in. But I advise to stay away from calling yourselves rightwing anarchists least you wish to be associated with troy southgate and his bullllshit. You can use it in rethoric but not as a name for yourselves. In this same narrative you can’t want or promote destruction for the sake of destruction or criminal activities for their own sake, all must be motivated by a higher purpose, quote junger “better be a criminal than a burger” (bourgeoisie citizen).

And there's a big matter of self-discipline: "Young people must foremost educate in themselves a taste for self-discipline, voluntary self-discipline, in other words one that doesn't have anything to do with social and "pedagogical" authority. We're talking about self-education in the most objective sense of the word. However, a certain difficulty arises here, because any education requires some values, as points of reference, all the while the rebelling youth denies all values, any sort of "morality" accepted in the existing society, the bourgeoisie one especially".

ALSO an interesting fact, there were real life Fight Clubs in central Europe at one point organized by Korp-studenten, they called them Mensur or just "duels" or "fights". "cruel but not deadly duel conducted according specifically outlined rules (a sign of having been in such fights were the scars on ones face), their goal was to develop courage, fortitude, fearlessness, ability to endure physical pain, as well as adoption of high ethical values, a sense of honor and comradeship".

also this:

"An excess of energy also often leads to various forms of "activism" in the socio-political sphere. In such cases one foremost needs to seriously analyze oneself in order to make sure that this desire for oppositional activity, for defending ideals that are opposite to those socially accepted is something more than just expelling excess energy (for this purpose under other conditions one could with equal success defend directly contrary ideals), in other words the point of reference and moving force is the true adherence to these ideals, born from accepting their internal value. Besides this there is another complication relevant to political activism. Even if the kind of young man we're talking about here does clearly understand what ideals he fights for, in the atmosphere that dominates today it will be difficult for him to find a political organization, party or group that truly and on principle defend similar ideals. On the other hand taking into account the circumstances that exist it is hard to believe that a struggle against the socio-political currents that rule today is capable of leading to significant success, but in the end this doesn't truly matter, because it is important to do that, which is just, and to be ready to fight even on lost ground. As such, no matter what, to prove through action your "presence" is always useful."

brutwurst

[03.10.2013 5:20:48] BCM: So what is this workshop going to work on? Any plans? The logs have lots of good ideas

[03.10.2013 5:22:59] brutwurst: Alex drafted up a rough manifesto sort of thing, which Jacob has been tooling with. I intend to have a go at it as well. For the next few months of my remaining active duty contract my online time is pretty limited, since I use what little free time I have on the weekends trying to learn stuff, know people, and stay skilled.

[03.10.2013 5:23:35] brutwurst: I'm not sure if manifesto is the big thing I have in mind, but something that provides a kind of grounding/reference point to move outward on.

[03.10.2013 5:24:20] BCM: I read the manifesto, it was good. Could be better though

[03.10.2013 5:25:44] brutwurst: Yeah, it's definitely in its rough/early stages from what I could tell. Not a bad thing necessarily, I was under the impression this is all still fairly new and coming together.

[03.10.2013 5:26:59] BCM: Yeah I feelya. Any idea when Horst's version will be ready

[03.10.2013 5:27:39] Blood and Iron: needs more Murrkans

[03.10.2013 13:30:09] Александр Славрос: One topic for you to consider btw is the overall approach of activism of American futurism

[03.10.2013 13:30:25] Александр Славрос: namely if you want to be a mass movement or an underground cell

[03.10.2013 13:30:38] Александр Славрос: difference is essentially public vs covert

[03.10.2013 13:31:25] Александр Славрос: in the first case you make a big deal out of your presence, posters everywhere, going to protests and starting shit, marches, rallies and so on

[03.10.2013 13:31:43] Александр Славрос: in the latter case you go closer to project mayham in the sense of “a need to know basis only”

[03.10.2013 13:32:31] Александр Славрос: so you selectively recruit people and integrate them into your group and go about your goals without publicity, in fact avoiding it

[03.10.2013 13:32:47] Александр Славрос: again, doesn’t have to be anything criminal

[03.10.2013 13:33:02] Александр Славрос: but whatever disrupts normal order and peace

[03.10.2013 13:33:19] Александр Славрос: agitation is your essential goal in both approaches

[03.10.2013 13:33:28] Александр Славрос: causing anxiety and unrest

[03.10.2013 13:35:50] Александр Славрос: whatever the case I also suggest you go off the grid in terms of communication or use TOR, explore other alternatives

[03.10.2013 13:38:13] Александр Славрос: naturally would be best if you were all just in one place irl

[03.10.2013 13:39:59] Александр Славрос: but as it is your structural goal should be to have cells, each one organizing them where you are, once you develop, learn and understand your overall narrative, tactics and practice in general so that any communication afterwards wouldn’t be concerned about practices of individual cells

[03.10.2013 13:40:19] Александр Славрос: don’t discuss activism online is my point whatever way you want to go with it

[03.10.2013 13:43:21] Александр Славрос: another alternative in communication is of course code if you want to message each other online about something that shouldn’t be seen by anyone else other than members

[03.10.2013 13:47:32] Александр Славрос: so yeah, basically decide on your modus operandi

[03.10.2013 13:47:45] Александр Славрос: either you’re behind the scenes or a bone in everyone’s throat

[03.10.2013 13:48:31] Александр Славрос: one investment I suggest you go look into is getting hacker members

[03.10.2013 13:49:00] Александр Славрос: here some nationalist groups had hacker divisions that would take own degenerate or muslim/jewish websites

[03.10.2013 13:49:16] Александр Славрос: and leave up an image with their propaganda instead of the website

[03.10.2013 13:50:36] Александр Славрос: in your case you’d need to get hackers to follow your narrative and then let them loose so they can do whatever damage and you would have no control what so ever to tell them otherwise, i.e. have hackers be autonomous, that way you’re not responsible for their actions either way you go with your modus operandi

[03.10.2013 13:51:15] Александр Славрос: and you have a lot more websites to take down than we do so I imagine hackers would just love to do it for fun

[03.10.2013 13:54:29] Александр Славрос: or you could combine the modus operandi

[03.10.2013 13:54:32] Александр Славрос: have divisions

[03.10.2013 13:54:40] Александр Славрос: different action-orientated cells

[03.10.2013 13:54:57] Александр Славрос: and zero communication between them once they all agree on their pattern of action

[03.10.2013 13:55:04] Александр Славрос: one group cut loose to hack sites

[03.10.2013 13:55:10] Александр Славрос: one group cut loose for covert action

[03.10.2013 13:55:16] Александр Славрос: one group cut loose for public presense
[03.10.2013 13:55:34] Александр Славрос: could work for your Renegade Army theme
[03.10.2013 13:55:40] Александр Славрос: different branches
[03.10.2013 13:56:06] Александр Славрос: hackers – airforce
covert – marines
public presense – army
[03.10.2013 13:56:13] Александр Славрос: have individual symbols
[03.10.2013 13:56:24] Александр Славрос: just no centralized command
[03.10.2013 14:35:23] brutwurst: I will be working on some symbols, as I have some
background in the arts.
[03.10.2013 14:36:06] Александр Славрос: already got you marked down as the head of the
arts and crafts division of the renegade army
[04.10.2013 5:57:18] Blood and Iron: I don't believe Steven is in the Marines
[04.10.2013 5:57:36] Steven F ☐☐: you would be correct
[04.10.2013 5:59:26] Steven F ☐☐: so you think that american nationalism is possible?
[04.10.2013 5:59:35] brutwurst: Oh, nah, I do bitch work in garrison B&I
[04.10.2013 5:59:55] Steven F ☐☐: there is no official religion, common ethnicity, or even
language
[04.10.2013 5:59:57] brutwurst: Shit, gotta run. Catch up with you all later.
[04.10.2013 6:00:00] Steven F ☐☐: cya man
[04.10.2013 6:00:45] Blood and Iron: well we do have English
[04.10.2013 6:00:52] Blood and Iron: fuck the mexi-hangers on
[04.10.2013 6:01:01] Blood and Iron: me
[04.10.2013 6:01:05] Blood and Iron: I'm all for secession
[04.10.2013 6:01:06] Blood and Iron: separatism
[04.10.2013 6:01:15] Blood and Iron: I have no illusion about keeping the union
[04.10.2013 6:01:20] Blood and Iron: because it's a detriment
[04.10.2013 6:01:35] Steven F ☐☐: yeah I can understand that, but a pan-american nationalism
or anything seems impossible
[04.10.2013 6:01:44] Blood and Iron: Anglo-Saxon Germano-Celtic master race power
[04.10.2013 6:01:58] Blood and Iron: well that's defeatist eh?
[04.10.2013 6:02:03] Blood and Iron: shouldn't Canadians give up then?
[04.10.2013 6:02:11] Blood and Iron: Australians, New Zealanders, etc.?
[04.10.2013 6:02:30] Blood and Iron: a mass immigration to Europe is a silly idea
[04.10.2013 6:02:35] Blood and Iron: we took this land
[04.10.2013 6:02:36] Steven F ☐☐: yeah
[04.10.2013 6:02:47] Blood and Iron: and only through blood will we retain any of it
[04.10.2013 6:03:17] Steven F ☐☐: what do you think about the NWF idea then
[04.10.2013 6:03:18] Blood and Iron: but I'm all for partitioning the current U.S. among the
various ethnicities/races
[04.10.2013 6:07:49] BCM: Why u giving your land away white man
[04.10.2013 6:07:57] BCM: Why no spine white man
[04.10.2013 6:08:08] Blood and Iron: cauuuuuse Balkanization is inevitable if this pattern
continues
[04.10.2013 6:08:29] Blood and Iron: I don't count on the scooter burger profligates of our

country to rise up and realize the error of their ways

[04.10.2013 6:08:34] Blood and Iron: so it has to get worse

[04.10.2013 6:08:41] Blood and Iron: then we can partition this poisonous union

[04.10.2013 6:08:48] BCM: Balkanization is curable with deportations and cleansing

[04.10.2013 6:09:23] Steven F ☐▮: its not possible when the federal government will inevitable subsidize housing for niggers in your white paradise

[04.10.2013 6:09:41] BCM: Well that's why the government has to go

[04.10.2013 6:10:01] BCM: Not just change, but go, that's what this whole futurism thing is about

[04.10.2013 6:10:38] Steven F ☐▮: so you wish to create a city-state like system?

[04.10.2013 6:11:04] Steven F ☐▮: where only when they are under threat of a common enemy they unite?

[04.10.2013 6:11:54] Blood and Iron: me?

[04.10.2013 6:12:06] Steven F ☐▮: the idea of futurism in general

[04.10.2013 6:12:30] Steven F ☐▮: or is it more libertarian

[04.10.2013 6:12:36] Blood and Iron: no, my beliefs on American separatism doesn't have to do with futurism

[04.10.2013 6:12:47] Blood and Iron: futurism doesn't really touch on ACTUAL governmental policies

[04.10.2013 6:13:02] Steven F ☐▮: from what I understand it is more of a social thing

[06.10.2013 13:15:55] BCM: reading the manifesto in-depth

[06.10.2013 13:16:03] BCM: it would make a great anarchist manifesto

[06.10.2013 13:16:40] Александр Славрос: because the mid-goal of futurism and the end goal of anarchism are essentially the same

[06.10.2013 13:16:50] Александр Славрос: difference arises once you clean the slate

[06.10.2013 13:17:08] Александр Славрос: futurism allows things to rebuild from the ground up, anarchism will oppose any such thing

[06.10.2013 13:17:25] BCM: OK let me play devil's advocate for a second

[06.10.2013 13:17:36] BCM: the United States does not exist in a vacuum

[06.10.2013 13:17:38] Александр Славрос: not that it really matters, anarkids are the first to die in real anarchy

[06.10.2013 13:17:47 | Изменены 13:17:57] Александр Славрос: obviously it doesn't

[06.10.2013 13:18:04] BCM: if Futurism succeeds other economic powers will "fill in" the slate

[06.10.2013 13:18:41] Александр Славрос: don't get the emphathis on economic considering the destruction of economy that goes with destruction of society as it is

[06.10.2013 13:18:52] Александр Славрос: but the danger of your neighbours doing something is what

[06.10.2013 13:19:10] BCM: our neighbors aren't the problem

[06.10.2013 13:19:22] Александр Славрос: alaska and hawaii might claim independence or be taken over because not connected to the mainland

[06.10.2013 13:19:35] BCM: the Eurozone and China would seek to recoup the losses they will face in an American chaos

[06.10.2013 13:20:06] BCM: Europe is weak but money motivates it's elite more than anything

[06.10.2013 13:20:51] Александр Славрос: futurism doesn't exist in vacuum either. Its supposed to be a part of a greater struggle against the modern world at large

[06.10.2013 13:21:09] Александр Славрос: so while futurists work on america, fascists have to keep up in europe, or visa versa as far as keeping up goes

[06.10.2013 13:21:47] Александр Славрос: to an extent we face the same issues the bolsheviks did in the early XXth century

[06.10.2013 13:21:56] BCM: wasn't this the fatal flaw in Bolshevism? that it could only work in a global setting

[06.10.2013 13:22:08] Александр Славрос: >come to power
>surrounded by enemies
>have to spread idea elsewhere to have more allies

[06.10.2013 13:22:12] BCM: this weakness is even more apparent in futurism

[06.10.2013 13:22:21] Александр Славрос: thats the flaw with communism

[06.10.2013 13:22:38] Александр Славрос: bolshevism is a different phenomenon but yes it upheld officially the communist dogma

[06.10.2013 13:22:47] BCM: communism could at least cope in the end with that flaw

[06.10.2013 13:22:52] BCM: futurism wouldn't be able to

[06.10.2013 13:22:54] Александр Славрос: once it was obvious that no global setting is feasible they moved to socialism in one state

[06.10.2013 13:23:20] Александр Славрос: and then made that state into a superpower that got half of the world in its corner of the ring with US having the others in its corner

[06.10.2013 13:23:58] BCM: OK but you aren't addressing my point that Futurism can't cope with that flaw like communism could

[06.10.2013 13:24:05 | Изменены 13:24:21] BCM: there is no anarchism-in-one-state

[06.10.2013 13:24:18] Александр Славрос: and like I said

[06.10.2013 13:24:25] Александр Славрос: futurism is part of a bigger narrative

[06.10.2013 13:24:32] Александр Славрос: the overall fascist struggle against the modern world

[06.10.2013 13:24:40] Александр Славрос: the problem is coordination

[06.10.2013 13:24:56] Александр Славрос: ergo why I said that its about fascists and futurists keeping up with each other

[06.10.2013 13:25:11] Александр Славрос: in a sense its the same as the communist global revolution narrative

[06.10.2013 13:25:16] Александр Славрос: however

[06.10.2013 13:25:24] BCM: the fact that a global overall struggle is required, you don't view that as a serious flaw?

[06.10.2013 13:25:31] Александр Славрос: it would be more prudent for fascists states to arise in europe before futurism in the US

[06.10.2013 13:25:48] Александр Славрос: but once they do appear and as more of them appear futurism would have to act faster

[06.10.2013 13:25:58] Александр Славрос: >flaw

[06.10.2013 13:26:14] Александр Славрос: we're in a global overall struggle regardless

[06.10.2013 13:26:17] Александр Славрос: its not required

[06.10.2013 13:26:19] Александр Славрос: its the point

[06.10.2013 13:26:44] Александр Славрос: if you get fascist states in Europe they have to deal with neighbours and USA

[06.10.2013 13:27:05] Александр Славрос: if you get futurists in USA you deal with the UN rearing its head

[06.10.2013 13:27:29] Александр Славрос: and the stakes are the highest for us Russians
[06.10.2013 13:27:35] Александр Славрос: if we get another civil war
[06.10.2013 13:27:54] Александр Славрос: we'll have both USA and NATO forces invading us to "protect the nuclear weapons from terrorists"
[06.10.2013 13:28:08] Александр Славрос: and then we'll be in danger of never recovering
[06.10.2013 13:28:36] Александр Славрос: economy would be subservient to foreign interests, sovereignty would be lost if we're not balkanized all-together
[06.10.2013 13:28:57] BCM: well yeah that would be bad for Russia
[06.10.2013 13:29:36] BCM: from an American nationalist perspective I could care less what happens in Europe
[06.10.2013 13:29:54] BCM: true fascism in Europe would face immediate American reprisal
[06.10.2013 13:30:18] BCM: so in order for fascism to come to America it has to come in Europe first, but for it to come in Europe it has to come in America first
[06.10.2013 13:30:46] BCM: it sounds like if anything, futurism serves to destroy America so that Europe may live
[06.10.2013 13:30:59] BCM: something not all American nationalists might be comfortable with
[06.10.2013 13:31:22] Александр Славрос: yeah this is a global endeavor and it can't be otherwise. Anyone who thinks they'll just make a fascist state that will stand alone is an idiot, but we do have the framework for the better solutions, like Europe a nation, Russia returning its imperial control over former lands, futurism to negate US involvement and clean the slate for one of the most desperately "modern" countries in the world (modern in the sense of lacking tradition and cultivating concepts that erode tradition)
[06.10.2013 13:31:30] Александр Славрос: [6 октября 2013 г. 13:30] BCM:
<<< it sounds like if anything, futurism serves to destroy America so that Europe may live>destroy america
[06.10.2013 13:31:37] Александр Славрос: what are we destroying then
[06.10.2013 13:31:51] Александр Славрос: your federal state system?
[06.10.2013 13:31:55] Александр Славрос: the banking system?
[06.10.2013 13:31:57] BCM: as a power, as an entity
[06.10.2013 13:32:07] BCM: you were concerned about the fall of Russian power
[06.10.2013 13:32:10] BCM: same deal
[06.10.2013 13:32:26] Александр Славрос: so a degenerate entity is better than cleaning the slate to make a real traditional entity?
[06.10.2013 13:32:35] Александр Славрос: there is a difference
[06.10.2013 13:32:43] Александр Славрос: who the fuck would try to do shit to the US
[06.10.2013 13:32:57] BCM: American soil and power in and of itself is not degenerate
[06.10.2013 13:33:00] Александр Славрос: people are lining up for Russia to fall including the US
[06.10.2013 13:33:02] BCM: the State is degenerate
[06.10.2013 13:33:31] Александр Славрос: nobody has same prospects for the US believing that its not going anywhere and even if it does they'll be more concerned with economic repercussions of that development
[06.10.2013 13:33:54] Александр Славрос: [6 октября 2013 г. 13:33] BCM:
<<< the State is degenerate and that's the seat of your soil and power
[06.10.2013 13:34:11] Александр Славрос: that's all you have in your history, the state. There is no unifying ethnic culture, it's a unifying state culture

[06.10.2013 13:34:20] Александр Славрос: partially why nationalism is impossible in USA
[06.10.2013 13:34:28] Александр Славрос: hence why you instead coined white nationalism
[06.10.2013 13:34:31] Александр Славрос: as a broader term
[06.10.2013 13:34:42] Александр Славрос: to be more inclusive than one ethnicity
[06.10.2013 13:35:02] Александр Славрос: you can't pull german nazi schtick in the US "THE IRISH ARE THE TRUE OWNERS OF AMERICA"
[06.10.2013 13:35:07] Александр Славрос: that just sounds retarded
[06.10.2013 13:35:15] Александр Славрос: no matter what ethnicity you put in that sentence
[06.10.2013 13:35:28] BCM: well the best possible end result of a successful futurist agenda would be exactly that, a white nationalist state
[06.10.2013 13:35:50] BCM: germans wont form their own america next to irish america
[06.10.2013 13:35:57] Александр Славрос: the best end result of a successful futurist agenda would be a traditional, organic state
[06.10.2013 13:36:12] BCM: yes but that doesn't even sound possible
[06.10.2013 13:36:15] Александр Славрос: that would exist over the entire territory of mainland usa
[06.10.2013 13:36:27] Александр Славрос: and exist as one of the new major fascist powers in the world
[06.10.2013 13:36:57 | Удалены 13:37:13] BCM: Сообщение удалено.
[06.10.2013 13:37:42] BCM: the way you describe a trad, org state that's literally impossible in America
[06.10.2013 13:37:45] Александр Славрос: soil at this point is connected to the frontier narrative as far as the futurist framework is concerned
[06.10.2013 13:37:55] Александр Славрос: this land is our land because we lived the frontier life
[06.10.2013 13:38:15] Александр Славрос: I didnt' even attempt to describe a trad org state
[06.10.2013 13:38:32] BCM: you implied the requirement of a unifying ethnic culture
[06.10.2013 13:38:39] Александр Славрос: ...
[06.10.2013 13:38:41] Александр Славрос: no
[06.10.2013 13:38:56] Александр Славрос: I said that as an argument as to why there is no such thing as american nationalism
[06.10.2013 13:39:14] Александр Славрос: not in the ethnic sense of nationalism
[06.10.2013 13:39:45] Александр Славрос: if you go by original liberal nationalism then yeah, its civic nationalism, in which case every jap, every chink, every slav, every nignog and every white that get US citizenship are americans
[06.10.2013 13:39:59] Александр Славрос: but thats the official US policy as it is
[06.10.2013 13:40:08] BCM: OK
[06.10.2013 13:40:50] BCM: but this can all be done with a fascist or social-nationalist narrative
[06.10.2013 13:41:15] Александр Славрос: what can be done
[06.10.2013 13:41:20] Александр Славрос: what
[06.10.2013 13:41:25] Александр Славрос: taking over USA?
[06.10.2013 13:41:30] Александр Славрос: infiltrating the state?
[06.10.2013 13:41:34] BCM: no
[06.10.2013 13:41:34] Александр Славрос: winning elections?
[06.10.2013 13:41:37] Александр Славрос: revolution?
[06.10.2013 13:41:38 | Изменены 13:41:44] BCM: destroying the state

[06.10.2013 13:41:45] Александр Славрос: and then?
[06.10.2013 13:41:50] BCM: replacing it
[06.10.2013 13:41:53] Александр Славрос: uhuh
[06.10.2013 13:41:56] BCM: rather than destroying it and hoping
[06.10.2013 13:41:57] Александр Славрос: here's the point
[06.10.2013 13:42:06] Александр Славрос: you don't have a tradition
[06.10.2013 13:42:23] Александр Славрос: for it to appear naturally in a place that never had it to begin with
[06.10.2013 13:42:27] Александр Славрос: you have to start from scratch
[06.10.2013 13:42:36] BCM: but anarchy and occupation won't give us tradition
[06.10.2013 13:42:46] Александр Славрос: anarchy will
[06.10.2013 13:42:51] Александр Славрос: occupation is a long shot
[06.10.2013 13:43:02] BCM: if there's a long enough period of anarchy, I'd agree
[06.10.2013 13:43:14] Александр Славрос: the bigger question is your own nuclear arsenal that will raise eyebrows in the world community
[06.10.2013 13:43:32] Александр Славрос: so who's to say that you can't have the long enough period
[06.10.2013 13:43:56] BCM: it's a longshot
[06.10.2013 13:44:05] Александр Славрос: everything we do is a longshot
[06.10.2013 13:44:10] BCM: a longshot of a longshot
[06.10.2013 13:44:16] Александр Славрос: go big or go home
[06.10.2013 13:44:19] BCM: an unnecessarily long longshot
[06.10.2013 13:44:24] Александр Славрос: >unnecessarily
[06.10.2013 13:44:34] Александр Славрос: go ahead and prove to yanks how nazism is the way to go then
[06.10.2013 13:44:47] BCM: I'm not advocating that
[06.10.2013 13:44:49] Александр Славрос: join the NSM and fix it from the inside then
[06.10.2013 13:44:51] Александр Славрос: something
[06.10.2013 13:44:53] BCM: lol
[06.10.2013 13:45:10] BCM: Americans don't even know what nazism is
[06.10.2013 13:45:15] BCM: the NSM doesn't even know what nazism is
[06.10.2013 13:45:35] Александр Славрос: futurism as a narrative works in the US because it plays to what the average joe thinks about, le big government, the ebil market and so on and so forth, ebil surveillance etc
[06.10.2013 13:45:50] Александр Славрос: [6 октября 2013 г. 13:45] BCM:
<<< Americans don't even know what nazism is but soon as you give them the word
[06.10.2013 13:45:56] Александр Славрос: they will judge you based on it
[06.10.2013 13:46:29] Александр Славрос: its preconcieved notions about something that has no roots in american history
[06.10.2013 13:46:34] Александр Славрос: not only is it an enemy
[06.10.2013 13:46:36] Александр Славрос: it is alien
[06.10.2013 13:46:37] BCM: if something as nakedly anarchist as futurism would play then why is anarchism still so unpopular
[06.10.2013 13:46:55] Александр Славрос: >why is anarchism still so unpopular
[06.10.2013 13:46:58] Александр Славрос: you know why
[06.10.2013 13:47:23] BCM: so you think injecting discipline and normal people into anarchism

it'll succeed

[06.10.2013 13:47:51] Александр Славрос: this is the face of modern yank anarchism <http://libcom.org/files/imagecache/article/images/library/intersectionality.png>

[06.10.2013 13:48:11] BCM: lol

[06.10.2013 13:48:17] Александр Славрос: fighting against ebil oppression of faggots, trans, women, blacks etc

[06.10.2013 13:48:36] Александр Славрос: its a melting pot of self-entitled degenerate schmucks

[06.10.2013 13:48:46] Александр Славрос: DONT TRIGGER ME BRO

[06.10.2013 13:48:49] BCM: lol

[06.10.2013 13:48:55] Александр Славрос: the rallying call of american anarchists

[06.10.2013 13:49:12] Александр Славрос: the idea with futurism in its connection to tribalism is pushing forth the contrary to that

[06.10.2013 13:49:19] Александр Славрос: manhood, gender roles, etc

[06.10.2013 13:50:01] BCM: isn't a more masculine anarchism the idea behind your mortal enemies, Nat-An

[06.10.2013 13:50:29] Александр Славрос: it is the unholy horror to every american conservative and anarchist

Conservatives: "conservative" values WITH ANARCHISM???? NUUU

Anarchists: anarchism with "CONSERVATIVE" VALUES???? NUUUU

[06.10.2013 13:50:50] Александр Славрос: NAM are retards

[06.10.2013 13:51:06] Александр Славрос: NAM proposes tribalism in a way that is still leftist

[06.10.2013 13:51:21] Александр Славрос: southgate literally wrote in his manifesto that there can be faggot tribes

[06.10.2013 13:51:28] Александр Славрос: and their goal is perma-tribalism

[06.10.2013 13:51:30] Александр Славрос: like forever

[06.10.2013 13:51:32] Александр Славрос: thats the end goal

[06.10.2013 13:51:37] BCM: ok

[06.10.2013 13:51:39] Александр Славрос: in futurism it is a stepping stone

[06.10.2013 13:51:51] Александр Славрос: destroy the modern world to make way for cultivation of traditional world

[06.10.2013 13:51:54] Александр Славрос: in essence

[06.10.2013 13:51:55] BCM: in futurism it *hopefully* is a stepping stone

[06.10.2013 13:52:02] Александр Славрос: it is a call for destruction for the sake of creation

[06.10.2013 13:52:09] Александр Славрос: create anarchy! build an empire!

[06.10.2013 13:52:22] Александр Славрос: that's how futurism goes

[06.10.2013 13:52:22] BCM: as if that's the only outcome of anarchy

[06.10.2013 13:52:36] Александр Славрос: no, thats the goal of anarchy caused by futurists

[06.10.2013 13:52:58] BCM: anarchy is uncontrollable, caused by futurists or caused by peak oil is the same thing

[06.10.2013 13:53:05] BCM: once they get the ball rolling it's out of their hands

[06.10.2013 13:53:52] Александр Славрос: once the futurist movement creates this anarchy it can move to start building an empire, anarchy is not uncontrollable, it is but a vacume of power, that demands to be filled

[06.10.2013 13:54:16] Александр Славрос: this is why I pointed out some games and movies for you lot to have the idea sink in better

[06.10.2013 13:54:39] Александр Славрос: >cause anarchy
>medieval rules apply
>begin creating Legion from fallout

[06.10.2013 13:54:47] Александр Славрос: not literally but figuratively

[06.10.2013 13:55:22] BCM: . Real freedom allows us to sort each other out, whoever comes out victorious by imposing his will, be it through manipulation, coercion or force, affirms his freedom – no state, no lawyers, no third parties. You and me, here and now.

[06.10.2013 13:55:50] BCM: This sounds rather anarchist, and it's presented as the preferred outcome

[06.10.2013 13:55:52] Александр Славрос: [6 октября 2013 г. 13:54] Александр Славрос: <<< >medieval rules apply

[06.10.2013 13:56:10] Александр Славрос: yeah that is the presentation

[06.10.2013 13:56:11] BCM: But you're promising this, this is what futurists footsoldiers will want

[06.10.2013 13:56:26] BCM: forever

[06.10.2013 13:56:27] Александр Славрос: move to the bit where I talk about movements forming

[06.10.2013 13:57:10] BCM: I see that

[06.10.2013 13:57:35] Александр Славрос: sorting each other out inevitably leads to formation of hierarchy

[06.10.2013 13:57:43] BCM: but it is still presenting a chaotic world, the enemies of futurism can take advantage of those rules as much as the futurists

[06.10.2013 13:57:44] Александр Славрос: groups then sort each other out as well

[06.10.2013 13:57:48] Александр Славрос: forming bigger hierarchies

[06.10.2013 13:58:11] Александр Славрос: [6 октября 2013 г. 13:57] BCM: <<< the enemies of futurism can take advantage of those rules as much as the futurists

[06.10.2013 13:58:15] Александр Славрос: oh noes

[06.10.2013 13:58:21] Александр Славрос: you'll have to fight off women of color

[06.10.2013 13:58:23] Александр Славрос: and fags

[06.10.2013 13:58:24] Александр Славрос: and trans

[06.10.2013 13:58:30] BCM: that's quite the leap

[06.10.2013 13:58:48] Александр Славрос: well what other enemies do you imagine

[06.10.2013 13:58:56] Александр Славрос: state?

[06.10.2013 13:59:02] Александр Славрос: not an issue at that stage

[06.10.2013 13:59:07] Александр Славрос: companies?

[06.10.2013 13:59:13] Александр Славрос: will crumble

[06.10.2013 13:59:26] BCM: there will be restorationists, private fiefdoms, foreign puppets

[06.10.2013 13:59:27] Александр Славрос: any other economic interests?
>what economy

[06.10.2013 13:59:45] Александр Славрос: good, so fight them

[06.10.2013 14:00:02] Александр Славрос: we're fighting an uphill battle with big brothers worldwide

[06.10.2013 14:00:15] Александр Славрос: and you're now presenting concern over the struggle on a leveled playing field

[06.10.2013 14:00:34] BCM: no fascist movement even won on a leveled playing field

[06.10.2013 14:01:12] Александр Славрос: <http://wesleying.org/wp->

<content/uploads/2013/01/Power-and-control-color.jpg> wtf am i looking at /results for intersectionality search on google/

[06.10.2013 14:01:22] Александр Славрос: [6 октября 2013 г. 14:00] BCM:

<<< no fascist movement even won on a leveled playing field ever or in this century?

[06.10.2013 14:01:30] Александр Славрос: if ever then we know that's not true

[06.10.2013 14:01:34] Александр Славрос: if in this century

[06.10.2013 14:01:35] BCM: example?

[06.10.2013 14:01:42] Александр Славрос: of >ever?

[06.10.2013 14:01:44] BCM: yes

[06.10.2013 14:01:48] Александр Славрос: nazis and fascists, like, literally

[06.10.2013 14:01:55] Александр Славрос: nazi germany and fascist italy

[06.10.2013 14:02:06] BCM: nazis and fascists worked in coalitions with conservatives before overthrowing the state

[06.10.2013 14:02:18] BCM: they didn't fight the state

[06.10.2013 14:02:25] BCM: not physically

[06.10.2013 14:03:15] Александр Славрос: different places, different cultures, ethnical unity and most importantly – tradition to stand on

[06.10.2013 14:03:30] Александр Славрос: so yeah they didn't have to fight the state physically

[06.10.2013 14:03:39] Александр Славрос: was a different time with different conditions as well

[06.10.2013 14:03:48] Александр Славрос: the states could actually be infiltrated back then

[06.10.2013 14:04:00] Александр Славрос: very little possibility for that nowadays

[06.10.2013 14:04:09] Александр Славрос: but if modern examples go

[06.10.2013 14:04:13] Александр Славрос: Golden Dawn

[06.10.2013 14:04:24] Александр Славрос: leveled out the playing field quite nicely for themselves

[06.10.2013 14:04:35] BCM: we'll see how that works out for them

[06.10.2013 14:04:46] Александр Славрос: do you see how it is working out for them now?

[06.10.2013 14:05:06] BCM: they're in a position lots of fascist movements have been in

[06.10.2013 14:05:11] BCM: not all march to victory

[06.10.2013 14:05:19] Александр Славрос: they're one of the most inspiring movements right now, the only way to get rid of them at this point is physically, something the officials can't do least they lose their charade of democracy and etc

[06.10.2013 14:05:42] Александр Славрос: [6 октября 2013 г. 14:05] BCM:

<<< they're in a position lots of fascist movements have been in>not taking into account conditions

[06.10.2013 14:05:54] Александр Славрос: past movements have been there in the past because it was easier back then

[06.10.2013 14:06:03] Александр Славрос: nowadays it's nearly impossible

[06.10.2013 14:06:13] Александр Славрос: without turning into schmucks like Nick Griffin

[06.10.2013 14:06:29] Александр Славрос: but GD managed to pull it off without losing face

[06.10.2013 14:07:03] BCM: conditions in Greece today are not that different than say, Italy 1930

[06.10.2013 14:07:20] BCM: Greece is also a very different scenario than Britain

[06.10.2013 14:07:38] Александр Славрос: there is a vast leftist movement outside of parliament that can cause a general strike for the golden dawn to put down by force?

[06.10.2013 14:07:41] Александр Славрос: also
[06.10.2013 14:07:45] Александр Славрос: >Italy, 1930
[06.10.2013 14:07:51] Александр Славрос: Fascists were already in power in 1930
[06.10.2013 14:07:58] BCM: you know what I mean
[06.10.2013 14:08:04] Александр Славрос: for years in fact
[06.10.2013 14:08:29] BCM: leftist movements in greece were causing plenty of problems before GD rose
[06.10.2013 14:08:54] Александр Славрос: [6 октября 2013 г. 14:08] BCM:
<<< leftist movements in greece were causing plenty of problems before GD roseyeah they were literally in power
[06.10.2013 14:09:45] Александр Славрос: like I keep saying, comparing things regardless of context is futile, there are many variables: history, culture, ethnic makeup, presense/absense of tradition etc
[06.10.2013 14:10:48] BCM: OK
[06.10.2013 14:11:30 | Изменены 14:11:41] BCM: [6 октября 2013 г. 13:45] Александр Славрос:
<<< futurism as a narrative works in the US because it plays to what the average joe thinks about, le big government, the ebil market and so on and so forth, ebil surveilance etcwhy can't a new social-nationalism play to that as well? why anarchism?
[06.10.2013 14:11:45] Александр Славрос: we need to get swiss citizenship, they want to just give people 2700 dollars a month for nothing
[06.10.2013 14:11:55] BCM: lol
[06.10.2013 14:12:31] Александр Славрос: [6 октября 2013 г. 14:11] BCM:
<<< why can't a new social-nationalism play to that as well? why anarchism?>social-nationalism
>wut r u
>a strasserite? rhomist?
Because we already know its didn't work
[06.10.2013 14:12:39] Александр Славрос: Rockwell was your best shot at it ever
[06.10.2013 14:12:42] BCM: well GD is social-nationalist
[06.10.2013 14:12:45] Александр Славрос: that will never come again
[06.10.2013 14:12:49] Александр Славрос: ...
[06.10.2013 14:12:52] Александр Славрос: GD is greece
[06.10.2013 14:12:54] Александр Славрос: tradition
[06.10.2013 14:13:01] Александр Славрос: also they had a Fascist leader in the past
[06.10.2013 14:13:02] Александр Славрос: so
[06.10.2013 14:13:05] Александр Славрос: >
[06.10.2013 14:13:09] Александр Славрос: >history
[06.10.2013 14:13:10] Александр Славрос: >culture
[06.10.2013 14:13:12] Александр Славрос: >tradition
[06.10.2013 14:13:21] BCM: obviously it can't be a carbon copy
[06.10.2013 14:13:27] Александр Славрос: >culture
cutlery
[06.10.2013 14:13:35] BCM: American fascism would have to much farther in its destruction
[06.10.2013 14:13:47] BCM: that doesn't make it ridiculous
[06.10.2013 14:14:27] BCM: A futurism-inspired nationalism can't be anymore of a longshot

than futurism itself

[06.10.2013 14:14:40] Александр Славрос: american futurism IS american fascism, futurism is a variation of fascism

[06.10.2013 14:14:52] Александр Славрос: what nationalism

[06.10.2013 14:14:53] BCM: get outta here

[06.10.2013 14:15:08] BCM: there isn't a bit of fascism in the futurist manifesto

[06.10.2013 14:15:24] Александр Славрос: >do you even know what fascism is

[06.10.2013 14:15:31 | Изменены 14:15:38] BCM: it doesn't seem to want to build anything, aside from hoping that something fascist arises out of anarchy

[06.10.2013 14:16:12] BCM: >hoping

[06.10.2013 14:16:43] Александр Славрос: you can't build something without destroying something first

[06.10.2013 14:16:50] Александр Славрос: ergo futurism clears the way

[06.10.2013 14:16:53] Александр Славрос: that is its purpose

[06.10.2013 14:16:59] Александр Славрос: overdrive crash and burn

[06.10.2013 14:17:05] Александр Славрос: and then one can rebuild

[06.10.2013 14:17:12] BCM: I see that

[06.10.2013 14:17:40] BCM: but that's like demolishing a building hoping the tenants can figure out how to put it back together better

[06.10.2013 14:18:02] BCM: the uncertainty in the ideology is unsettling

[06.10.2013 14:18:02] Александр Славрос: what are you even arguing for at this point because your argument was "why can't X be futurism?"

[06.10.2013 14:18:08] Александр Славрос: are we arguing names here now?

[06.10.2013 14:18:15] Александр Славрос: >why can't national-socialism/fascism do the same

[06.10.2013 14:18:29] Александр Славрос: are we arguing titles or methods at this point

[06.10.2013 14:18:30] BCM: I'm arguing that futurism is basically just a hopeful wish

[06.10.2013 14:18:54] BCM: at least futurism in its present stage

[06.10.2013 14:18:58] Александр Славрос: thus I assume you have a sure-fire plan instead?

[06.10.2013 14:21:59] BCM: I can't say I do, but committing to destruction alone is many times worse, especially when said destruction still doesn't even give a good chance of a favorable outcome, and outcomes even worse than the status quo are just as possible.

[06.10.2013 14:22:29] BCM: it's a hopeful wish wrapped in C4

[06.10.2013 14:23:44] Александр Славрос: >outcomes even worse than the status quo
>better to be a degenerate transfag worried about triggering someone rather than cleaning the slate

>committing to destruction alone

Go back to my other posts in here when I translated a bunch of stuff from Evola talking about this, destruction for destruction's sake is what anarchists do because they exist out of negation, futurism exists out of the desire to make way for something new to be built

[06.10.2013 14:24:33] BCM: So a desire is what separates an anarchist from a futurist, then

[06.10.2013 14:24:52] BCM: Different motivations for the same outcome

[06.10.2013 14:25:23] Александр Славрос: [6 октября 2013 г. 14:24] BCM:

<<< So a desire is what separates an anarchist from a futurist, then[6 октября 2013 г. 14:24]

BCM:

<<< Different motivations for the same outcome

no, the end-goals are different, pay attention, what is an end-goal for anarchists is a stepping

stone for futurists

[06.10.2013 14:25:36] Александр Славрос: we've been over this just now

[06.10.2013 14:44:26 | Изменены 14:53:19] BCM: The futurism manifesto doesn't envision very much past the anarchy stage. You'd be leaving the futurist

organization/movement/party/whatever, a group of people based on the single mission of destruction, to construct a hopefully fascist state with no ideological guidance, based on some airy Evolan philosophical principle that the outcome can only be better in the grand scheme of things, when there are several scenarios of American anarchy where the outcome can be much worse. It's a leap of faith into a philosophy that many don't even agree with in the first place. Americans aren't motivated by the grand scheme of things, look at our debt, the way we treat the environment, the way we burn oil... if things won't change for ourselves or for our children then we couldn't care less. Except in the extreme long-term, implying Evolan theory is correct, there are way more short-term negative outcomes in an anarchy scenario than short-term good ones. A solution is of course for the futurist movement to have a solid, laid out constructive agenda alongside its call for the destruction of the State, but that would bypass the anarchy-stage requirement completely, seeing as the ultimate goal of futurism is power and the replacement of the State. Anarchy would then be a theoretically avoidable byproduct of the destruction and replacement of the State rather than a necessary "stepping stone" like it's presented.

[06.10.2013 14:45:08] BCM: This is all I have to say for today, I gotta sleep.

[06.10.2013 14:54:12] Александр Славрос: you can include that in the manifesto if you want but that's why I brought up what modus operandi you lot want to use, it's directly relevant to what you do and don't advertise, obviously some people who are in the futurist movement become the movement to establish a fascist state, it's the next stage ffs. There is no need for 'ideological' guidance just knowledge of tradition and medieval political realism practice. There is nothing >airy about the principles, I gave you just enough to see futurism's place in that narrative, if you want the full story then by all means it'll be in my book and a possible video. If you are worried about outcomes then you're still wrong because if you do nothing you'll decay into shit, if you try to infiltrate the system you'll fail, if you try to exist outside of society then why bother with anything at all, just move to other countries and help local fascist movements. Futurism creates a fighting chance for something better but you swat it away because of possible outcomes – no fucking shit, in our line of "work" we might all be killed, did you see that outcome? YOU stand for what it is right not for what's practice and has better outcomes, because if you're concerned about outcomes then why not be individualist about it and concern yourself only with your personal outcomes? Things as they are your outcomes are solidified, futurism is what shifts the situation enough to give you a possible fascist outcome. >many people don't even agree with, except all fascists are motivated by it regardless, that's what I've been studying. And no fucking shit yanks don't care for grand schemes, that's why I never bothered to give you more about the grand scheme of things, only futurism itself as a narrative for possible American fascism. And you don't care even about things changing for your children, your debts are their debts.

[06.10.2013 14:54:36] Александр Славрос: the anarchy step is necessary because it provides the grounds for a tradition to form

[06.10.2013 14:55:01] Александр Славрос: miss that you'll just create another synthetic knockoff, fairly much the same as before, just parodying something different

[06.10.2013 14:55:37] Александр Славрос: fear of anarchy is also funny considering how that's the whole point of futurism to make it appealing in the American mindset

[06.10.2013 14:55:42] Александр Славрос: not anarchy for anarchy's sake

[06.10.2013 14:55:51] Александр Славрос: but anarchy as a >setting<
[06.10.2013 14:58:35] Александр Славрос: fearing outcomes in a leveled playing field is a weird concern too, because then your goal is to win, like in any battle, thats like saying that “oh no fascist revolution might fail because the commies have just as many chances at taking over as we do, might as well go home”
[06.10.2013 22:18:10] Blood and Iron: >BCM
>Still thinking this state is workeable
>Still thinking the collapse of the union wouldn’t benefit us
[06.10.2013 22:18:14] Blood and Iron: I remember when I was 13
[06.10.2013 22:18:29] Александр Славрос: he was playing the devil’s advocate
[06.10.2013 22:18:39] Александр Славрос: consider it an exercise in narrative
[06.10.2013 22:19:04] Blood and Iron: no, 300 lines of argument seems srs business to me
[06.10.2013 22:19:13] Александр Славрос: perhaps
[06.10.2013 22:21:45] Blood and Iron: BCM has neocon tendencies
[06.10.2013 22:21:52] Blood and Iron: I used to be all
[06.10.2013 22:22:06] Blood and Iron: hoorah empire, kill dem iraqis
[06.10.2013 22:22:20] Blood and Iron: before I went lolbertarian
[06.10.2013 22:22:55] Blood and Iron: so yeah, it’s not even a case where the state does some good for us
[06.10.2013 22:23:07] Blood and Iron: at least in the Federation, ya’ll are anti-fag
[06.10.2013 22:23:34] Blood and Iron: this state has no redeeming features and any gains we make in the Middle East or the Balkans or wherever
[06.10.2013 22:23:52] Blood and Iron: never comes back to us while we wage slave away for the filthy boomer generation
[06.10.2013 22:24:43] Александр Славрос: all the “gains” in the middle east and balkans aren’t even worth anything since its all used to sustain the same BS fascists hate in the US to begin with
[06.10.2013 22:29:19] Blood and Iron: yeah, I used to be of the belief that
[06.10.2013 22:29:45] Blood and Iron: what capitalists profit off of in America must be good for us over all
[06.10.2013 22:30:09] Blood and Iron: not even being in the military could bring back such feelings
[06.10.2013 22:30:29] Blood and Iron: jingoism != nationalism
[06.10.2013 22:30:46] Blood and Iron: that’s where neo-cons and leftists get it all wrong
[06.10.2013 22:31:09] Blood and Iron: neo-cons love jingoism but anarkiddies hate it, but they both think it’s the equivalent to nationalism
[07.10.2013 2:38:13] BCM: I don’t think I said anything “neocon” or “jingoistic.” It was criticism from a fascist (or at least a more statist) position. I never said this state was workable, but obviously a new state is the end-goal here.
Александр Славрос
Александр Славрос
[20.10.2013 12:29:25] Александр Славрос: yeah you guys really do have a totemistic society
[20.10.2013 12:31:00] Александр Славрос: American Totems:
-Dollar
-Flag
-Constitution

-Founding Fathers

-Celebrities

-Presidents

[20.10.2013 12:31:32] Steven F ☐☐: yep

[20.10.2013 12:31:56] Steven F ☐☐: also if you say one negative thing about the military you are spurned

[20.10.2013 12:32:10] Александр Славрос: yeah except vets get shafted

[20.10.2013 12:32:25] Steven F ☐☐: yeh its a double standard

[20.10.2013 12:33:31] Steven F ☐☐: they cheer and clap for them when they are mentioned, we do everything because of the freedom they sacrificed for, then we ship them into mental hospitals or they kill themselves

Reaktion Issue #3 Article that had a Futurist theme before the workshop was ever conceived:

The Manifestation of Destiny

-J.P. Rutledge

After the fall of America - it's economic capitulation - young men grew tired of the vanity, the decadence, materialism, degeneracy. They sought to escape it. They purchased guns and they made bombs and they ventured into Canada and South America. They fought and conquered swaths of lands from these weak nations. They maimed the resistance, they stole their women, enslaved the men, and threw the old and the children into pits of fire fueled by the banners of their enemies.

They established themselves as governors. They ruled with fists of coal and iron. They killed for fun, they oppressed for bread, traitors and dissidents were placed before a firing squad and one by one the only thing the victims could do -was to count to 7x62. All was good, people screamed and they stomped over them as children cried but as they grew bored everyone died.

None of it was a challenge, a pacifist nation to the north and an incompetent one to the south. They drank Corona and they snorted lines of white powder to squeeze every second out of every day and to pull the trigger a fraction of a second faster. They returned to their homeland armed and pissed off... No one was flying the old flag of the Fatherland the males wore flip flops, collared polos, and plaid shorts. The women dressed like sluts (which in itself wasn't too bad, they'd be stripped soon enough.) The men in black shirts ordered hands to be thrown into the air. The men were forced to stand in line as their bare toes were crushed underneath hob nails.



They were forced to dig a vast tenement grave, they stood with their shovels breaking the earth and fires rang out. In a crescendo of shattering bones, screams, and ricochet the douche-bags fell into their have dug pits.

The grabbed the pretty women up one by one and killed the ones that were ugly. They were going to build a new breed of human, sons and daughters of god, vastly superior to their predecessors. They started by stripping the women and burning their clothes. They assigned them a car and tossed them into the back seats. "Ugh, Ugh, Ugh Ugh, Ugh" (scream) "ugh ugh ugh ugh" the new breed was to be built from hatred. The women eventually accepted it. The revolt against feminism had just begun.

They fired up the engines of their mechanical monsters.
*Rrruuuummmmmumumumumum
 umumumumm and away they
 went! Vrooooooooooom!
 Vroooooom! Vroooooom! Firing
 machine guns into towns...
 Fapapapapa fapapapapap
 fapapapapa.. Waving Old' Glory
 in the wind!*

As night fall settled across our gallant Fillibusters they began tossing crucified dolls into the flames as they fought each other in a drunken stupor and fired their rifles in the air and fucked their harlots in all their holes while shooting at each other for sport, the weak die -shooting their women if they bit down smashing prisoners skulls in, crushing bottles on their own heads. They don't feel much pain.

Through the chaos the captain of the soldiers began his revelations as everyone kept at their celebration of war and conquest. The revelations instructed revolution.

1. War
2. Motion
3. Sex
4. Death of the conformists
5. Bigger and louder Machines
6. Juggernaut of American Imperialism
7. Destruction of Pop

Ruuuumumum
uuuuuuuuuumumumumumum
um - Ruuuuuuuuumumumumum
Ruum Ruuum Ruuum
Vrooooooooooooooooooom!
Off they went!

Faster, Faster, Faster, the pistons
pounded and chattered like the
machine gun fire ripping apart the
flesh of the sky with its blinding
light as white as the powder in
their noses, all to keep the pace!
Vrrroooooooooommm!!!!
Ratatatatataataatataat!

Rubber burned and the smell
intoxicated the filibusters like the
powder -like the alcohol -like the
sex -like the guns -like the death.
Racing to the nations capital the
system was on its last leg. They
were going to deliver the coup de'
grace a new era was destined to
begin. Almost, almost, almost
there, there -THERE! They arrived.

They started gunning down
civilians as they ran out into the
buildings seeking cover, cover like
the fire ripping children into many
-many pieces. Blood sprayed into
the air, high like a geyser, high like
the gunners, high -High like the
copters.

*Wishwishwishwishwishwishwishwi
shwishwishwishwishwishwish.*

Ratatatatataatataat!
Ratatatatataatataat!

The copters and their machine
guns. The filibusters pulled out
recoilless rifles and fired.

Frooooooooooooooooooash!
Baaaaang!
Wish...Wish...Wish...Craaaaash!

An orgy of violence! Grenades
brought the accomplishments of
the old world tumbling down,
down to the ground, down like
the corpses, down like the copter,
down like the old order. Blossoms
of fire balls grew in the streets
scorching all in their paths. The
survivors, the busters, cackled as
they rushed into the old capital

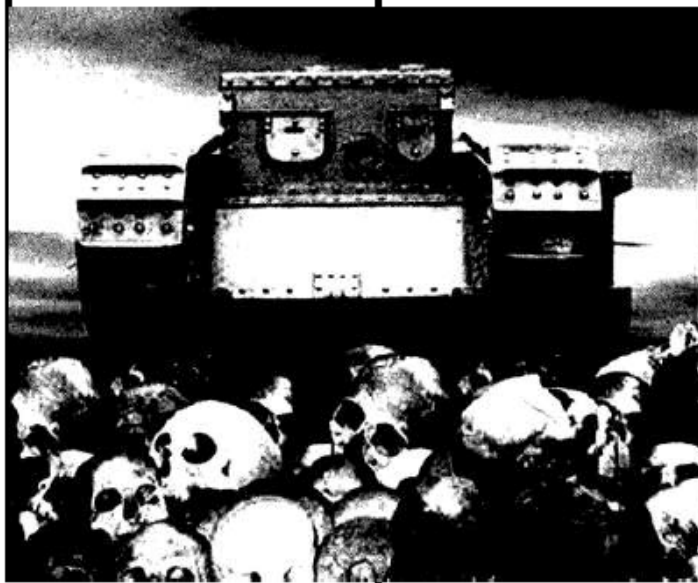
with daggers between their teeth
and bombs in their hands and
hate in their hearts. Some fired
on the guards

*CLICKCLANK POW! CLICKCLANK
POW!
FAPAPAPAPAPAPAPA!
CRACKCRACKCRACKCRACK!*

Guards defending the dead
honor of their president
collapsed and drowned in their
own blood. The accumulation of
sounds of revolution filled the air
drowning out everything in its
path like the blood drowning its
masters to death. So much noise
ululating through the halls of the
white building!

*Boom! Boom! Aaaggh! No! NO!
NO! Fapapapapapapa!
Wishwishwishwishwish!
Froooooash! Pow! CLINKCLANK-
POW! CLINKCLANK-POW!
Aaaaggh! Revolution! Basterd!
CRACKCRACKCRACK! Smash!
Caaaacckle! Zeeetzeetzet!
Aggh...graaagh! Pssss...POW!
SLAM! SMASH! RATATATATA
WISHWISHWISH POW!
Brurburburburburb!
FAPAPAPAP! Mother!
CRACKCRACK POW! COWARD!
Aaaagh! CRACK! Slitslitslit! Pow!
Baaaang! Fapapapa!*

*We have destroyed your world it
is time for ours! Machines will
rise and they shall conquer the
weak will of man we shall burn
your world and we shall start
again! We are a force to be
reckoned with our American
Fatherland will be great again!
We have descended into hell
and the blood of our enemies
will run as red as the stripes on
our flag as their bodies turn as
white as the stars. We will fight
to fight and kill to kill, let us
destroy and conquer! From sea
to shining sea our mechanical
bodies stomp to the cogwheels
of the machine gods of death.
We see in night vision green and
infrared all the anguish all the
self imposed apathy of a
tolerant civilization. Where we
once killed red-skinned savages
we now kill anyone who is ugly
and anyone who is slow, and all
the stagnant conformity of pop
iconography projecting fagot
boy singers and self indulgent
sluts that need to be forced into
a kitchen. There is no avant-
garde everything has already
been done before so the only art
is the body count of the meek
who poison our country, they
wont inherit the earth, our
Abrams tanks will.
CLICKCLANK-POW!*



That's about it, as far as we had gone with the idea anyway, and since there was no more headway made I'm putting the idea out there for general discussion amongst yank users.

Relevant thread: [America is Cancer](#)

«Here we have the basics, and this will be expanded upon, and given the proper make over it deserves.»

A New SIEGE Culture

By [SIEGE](#)



We announce the grand opening of the new *SIEGE Culture* website with an all new staff that is working with James Mason to utilize and encourage the Universal Order worldview in people's consciousness and physical daily life. All content will from now on be uploaded and posted here. For those of you who subscribed to the old wordpress page via email, you can re-subscribe now. As far as updates, the third Stormtrooper volume and The Theocrat are in the editing process and will be available on our Storefront page when it is completed. For what is to come with this new development, we will be producing content on survivalism, esotericism, history, and of course, the new SIEGE articles that James Mason writes every week. As we move farther towards the Universal Order, we become more on the offensive with our worldview. Wild wishes for the end times.



Now that We have your Attention...

By [Vincent Snyder](#)



Where to begin...

With the development of this shooting that took place in a church in Texas, the usual, and expected, Right [Edit My Profile](#) Wing cranks have created another Frankenstein monster of conspiracy theories. We're familiar with the story, so we will not give our own analysis on it, for those who are interested a quick Google search will suffice to get the story as presented by the mass media. Nothing really more to say about it other than be careful of what you read coming from our incompetent news media.

This story, concerning us and our position, was born through the usual /pol/ message boards, which is what fuels the fire of these conspiracy theories that develop, and it bypassed the realms of those boards and found its way onto Twitter and other social networking platforms. On one hand, there's the side saying this was the work of Antifa, on the other hand we have those who believe the Nazis were behind this, and straight down the middle there is the naive assumption

that Nazis and Antifa worked together on this. And somehow, it is us that have the mantle of responsibility.

We know exactly what these people want, they are expecting us to run away scared or to come out and condemn the church shooting. Well sugar, this isn't the case. We have an entirely different message planned out for you.

George Lincoln Rockwell, the Commander of the American Nazi Party which was started in 1959 and officially died in 1967 (we don't give Matt Koehl any credit here), and through those rough and tough years, the great Commander Rockwell poured his blood, sweat and tears into trying to make a difference in this world, namely WAKING PEOPLE UP. The Commander had to face imprisonment, attacks and everything else that you can possibly imagine on trying to get the white public in America to reclaim their destiny and throw out this corrupt System before it gets out of control as it is now. It ended when he was assassinated.

We had William Luther Pierce, who founded the National Alliance, who went through the same hardships and fought till his dying breathes even with his cancer that overtook him and ended his life. Another hero bites the dust.

Even before – Adolf Hitler. The great man who could have, and would have, prevented this giant mess had the cards been played right, had the Jews not have seized victory over the East and West. We'd all “be speaking German” in a healthy white society under the worldview of nature that we at Siege Culture stand for.

Where I am coming to with this is that you morons, you stupid mother fuckers, have been warned CONSISTENTLY, when your fathers, your grandparents and great grandparents could have fought on the side of the eternal truth, they in turn made this society worse to the point where it has become completely unsalvageable.

Are WE to blame for this church shooting? We had no communication or contact with the shooter, never even knew of him, and if that shooter had read our website and took to heart what we've been trying to say, he would had NOT shot up that church and instead focused on MOVING AWAY from this beast of a System mentally, spiritually and physically.

How convenient is it that we, here at Siege Culture, are the scapegoat for these right wing cranks? These people that cannot accept their own responsibility.

Every white person reading this has the power in their hands to make a real difference in their lives, to stop buying into the System's propaganda, get away from the System and stop relying on it. We here promote the lifestyle of “doing it yourself”. Learning your own skills, being self sufficient, and permaculture, the ‘crazy’ idea that you can grow your own food in your own backyard! What a fucked up notion! A free grocery store all for you, and it's all LEGAL!

No... it's all too easy to just point the finger and not accept your own responsibility. This man who shot up that church, if he hadn't already had this alienation, had this society not have been so sick and corrupted, would have NEVER done this. There would be no reason for it at all!

Yes, as a matter of fact, it is ALL of your own fault. You'd rather place your bets in on these corrupt politicians who lie to your face about “stopping these wars” and “fighting globalism”, while they, behind our backs, go and bully one of the last nations that is not owned and operated by these Jewish controlled Rothschilds banks. All because the USA, the demon of the world, wants to stick their hands in their pockets and milk them for all the money they are worth. Yes, we saw most of our detractors are Trump supporters, and you are supporting the death of these sovereign people because you are all BOUGHT INTO THIS THING and you will DIE within it. The ELECTRIC JEW has you sucked into their program of mass control and manipulation.

This civilization allows these problems to exist, and ALL OF YOU feed into it, YOU'RE PART OF THE PROBLEM! If this is really "the greatest country on Earth", then why do these things happen almost every week at this point? It's not us who are fueling it, because these are isolated lone wolf attacks that seem to just come out of nowhere. This country constantly bombs and bullies other countries and sends its own citizens to the gallows with these artificial and bullshit laws just to make a dime off of them, they target your children and brainwash them with this race mixing, anti-white agenda. They pollute this Earth and make a profit off of the suffering of those as a result, and you have THE GALL to POINT THE FINGER and BLAME US?

You all have the power to stop this.

Or do you?

Lets talk about this uncomfortable factor for a moment, if you have read this far without taking your frustrations to twitter to complain about how awful we are.

Race mixing, degeneracy, the destruction of our former Fascist leadership and countries, this has all been the mark of the official death of Western Civilization. Don't misunderstand us, we're not here to "fix" anything, our program is strictly built to help people think straight and set them on a set path for self sufficiency spiritually, mentally and physically. And with this said, there is a reason why we don't ally ourselves with any Alt Right / White Nationalist bafoonery...

NOTHING IS GOING TO FIX THIS MESS, this world is becoming far too populated for these Jewish ran industries to handle. Everything has been thrown out of balance in this world. The air, trees, water and wildlife is all dying because people are buying and selling their death. Sooner or later, life is not going to be able to be sustained on planet Earth. And again, it is your fault for not doing anything about it. Instead, we are the fear and the boogie-man that the public needs to alleviate their own wrong doings. We don't need to encourage ANYONE to go shoot up a church when CIVILIZATION ITSELF is the problem, we don't need lunatics with us, and we don't need to encourage it either. All of this chaos and panic, it's all coming down and it's only going to get worse. There is nothing you can do to stop it other than BREAK AWAY.

It boils down to, do YOU want to SURVIVE? YOU can learn to SURVIVE when this System comes down. YOU, YOUR CHILDREN, YOUR FAMILY, YOUR FRIENDS, you can ALL SURVIVE if you break away from the brainwash and break away from the mind games that this System and its Jewish media has you wrapped around.

There doesn't need to be a race war, we don't need to start any revolution. Nature, is already taking care of this mess. This shooting is proof of this.

This is the message that Universal Order stands for. We, the harbingers of Universal Order that was discovered through Minister James Mason and Charles Manson, have this last thing to say.

At one point in time, Christ may have been the truth. At another, the old Norse gods, the Vedic God/avatars, and more recently – National Socialism. Now, the truth in our times has become Universal Order. It is the final evolved form of our worldview, set to apply to our century and has adapted to our current situation. Free of all dogma, mind games, thought, politics, and "movements". It doesn't need a movement, it lives and breaths within us, and even when we're gone, it'll still exist, as the laws of Nature have always existed since the dawn of time.

We understand our detractors will read this and not understand the message, instead this will probably give them all more energy to keep making up more silly conspiracy theories, they will continue to let their paranoia be fed, because they are empty shells of human beings with no purpose. That's okay, you never were part of the game in the first place.

Wild wishes for the end times.

P.C.

By [James Mason](#)



Those familiar with prison life will instantly recognize “P.C.” as synonymous with “Protective Custody” or “Punk City”. But the more recent application of P.C. has been and is “Politically Correct”. Everyone knows this. However it seems no one pauses to ask the important question: Politically correct according to who, to what?

This is one hell of an admission when one stops to consider it.

It means that there exists a rather rigid “standard”, if that is the right word, of speech and behavior. When I was a very young person there most certainly was a standard of speech and behavior, not to mention of dress, morals, appearance, even hygiene, etc. But that’s all gone it seems. It’s been replaced. We can see what it is but, again, who replaced it?

I didn’t even hear the “F” word until I was about fourteen years of age and I knew instinctively that there was a time and a place for its use. Today little girls are adept at its common usage. I enjoyed going to the carnival and entering the freak shows. But today who’d pay money to see

the tattooed man (or woman), the geek, the fat man (or woman) or any description of weirdism when they can be encountered regularly on the city streets?

There was the “Wild Man of Borneo”. He’s everywhere today.

Yes, we had a time and a place for everything. And we knew it. It was the code of behavior. We enjoyed our filthy stories alright. The two biggest genres of the dirty joke involved the sexual pervert and the colored type. Yes, we knew they were there but they were solely the objects of ridicule and derision. We would poke fun at one another by humorously intimating this, or that schoolmate or chum was somehow mixed up in some of this business.

When it came down to seriousness, queers and/or those who would step outside their own race – as rare as this was in those times – could quite easily find themselves at real and immediate risk. It was no more or less than the society caring for itself and its own well being. It was no more or less than the community expression of healthy instinct. But why was it that the government and the media wasn’t backing us up?

Perhaps lesson #1 in becoming aware, in becoming part of the movement, beyond the possession of your own healthy instincts is in learning and in realizing that this nation’s – and every white nation on the earth – own institutions have long ago been usurped by a hostile people, their fellow travellers and the alien agenda which they share. Usurped over a century ago with the full intent of turning them against the people of this land.

That much accomplished long ago, we see today the predictable result upon the general populace.

The freak show has escaped the circus tent and has become the norm. In Europe in the twenties and thirties, Bolshevism was also referred to as “the end of values”. And in Europe in the twenties and thirties, anyone who knew anything realized that Bolshevism was Jewish. And maybe lesson #2 in becoming an aware individual and a prospect for inclusion into this movement is the coming to the knowledge that all of this, every bit of it, stems from the Jewish control, the white sellouts, and “Americanism” over our societies and culture.

A deliberate breaking down of the strictures of our formerly white society. And I say strictures because that’s what they were. Sounds repressive, doesn’t it? And that’s exactly what our racial enemies would call it. They’d call it that and in the same breath raise the cry for “freedom”. But their version of freedom isn’t really freedom at all, it’s anarchy. They’ll set you free so as to be able to destroy yourself.

Lesson #3 might be to learn and to accept that the ONE issue on the fact of this earth is that of RACE. And race only matters to whites because it is they and they alone who have anything to lose genetically. All the rest, the blacks, the browns, and the yellows have either already lost it or they never had it in the first place.

As yourself this: How free are you really to buck the unwritten precepts of so-called “P.C.”?

No, this isn’t freedom one bit. It is the replacing of one set of standards with another. Or perhaps better put it is the deliberate destruction of all genuine standards and their replacement with a very literal dictatorship of the end of values. That can’t be anything other than a hostile take-over.

What had been, not just in my early years but over a thousand years of white, western civilization, the worst disgraces have now become “okayed” and are protected by law. It couldn’t be worse had this nation succumbed to the hostile military invasion. Abominable things are now

impressed upon this people by what the movement long ago came to call the Z.O.G., or Zionist Occupation Government.

“P.C.” is as filthy as it is alien.

Human nature. Not always a pretty thing. Even among whites. Whites have most highly evolved – or divinely imparted – instincts of any of the various human species found on earth. Hence our magnificent civilizations and societies, our art and our culture. Yes, even our governments and systems of law as perverted as they have become in recent decades. Even the colored third worlders are wanting desperately to escape their own, colored Third World and come here. But a place full of third worlders is and has become third world itself.

But the most highly evolved also means the most easily tampered with. When all of one’s institutions are taken over and every evil is unleashed and made even to look acceptable if not appealing, and then add a huge and growing colored presence, nation death approaches quickly. And all in the name of “freedom”.

According to P.C., anything filthy seems to go. Anything weak or depraved is to be admired, even emulated. Deviants and race-traitors are “bold” and “daring” and certainly “progressive”. But of course it is a progression to the grave. Poor devils who are born as failed experiments in this greatest of all biological experiments are lauded for being able to breathe, to walk and perhaps utter a few syllables. Again, the freak show has escaped the tent. The back alley has come onto the boulevard. The third world ... and that is their term as I recall when Africa was referred to as “The Dark Continent”... has invaded civilization.

But what won’t P.C. tolerate and what does P.C. hold up as its own prime example of subjective “evil”?

White pride. White awareness. White self-defence. White Sovereignty. Certainly there must be no criticism of itself. We all saw its reaction when the very mild Donald Trump surprised the world with his win last year. They are the most intolerant of all and this becomes all more apparent the more power they wield. This found its fullest expression at the times of the French and Russian revolutions when Jews seized power in the name of “freedom” and then commenced killing Whites on a vast scale.

But ultimately it is and has got to be Hitler and Nazism which drives them into the greatest frenzy.

There it is. They point out the answer themselves. With the universal recognition that there is indeed a P.C. in this world and that its most hated – and feared – enemy is Hitler and Nazism, you have everything you need to know.

The minute enough people see this, and remove this alien System, OVER THEIR DEAD BODIES, the power of P.C. will be broken forever.

«Originally written and posted by James Mason on AUGUST 10, 2017»

~~u j b m~~

One Hundred Years of Failure?

By [James Mason](#)



It was during the summer of 1967 that Commander Rockwell wrote his second book, "White Power". He had then a much easier go of it than he had in getting published his first book, "This Time the World". Such was the degree of development of his American Nazi Party over the preceding five years or so. Both books became blockbusters and are still in print, albeit on the underground press. The tragic part was that he was dead about the time the first edition of the book appeared.

But Chapter Twelve of that book was entitled, "Fifty Years of Failure", and dealt with the abysmal record of the U.S. Right Wing in being able to do anything about Jewish-Communist inroads against decent, White American society. That of course was fifty years ago. And so now I entitle this piece, "One Hundred years of Failure?"

However note that I have included a question mark in my title. No, I will not trudge on in futile criticism even if it should be found appropriate. Yes, the so-called Right Wing/Alt Right has

failed and shall always fail. Those identifying with that cause will continue to find themselves bereft of all hope. It is a losing proposition. Perhaps Commander Rockwell was making the same point fifty years ago when he stressed that we, as National Socialists, are NOT PART OF the right wing/far right.

The Commander began that chapter, “Had I been born a thousand years ago, I would have been a leftist.” Meaning that things were rough, exceedingly so. White civilization was only then starting to be able to get up onto its feet after nearly a thousand years of darkness following the collapse of Classical civilization. I know one thing, the Commander would have been on the side of civilization.

I’ve said it that when circumstances dictate that there is no room for bullshit, then there’ll be no bullshit. And there was no room absolutely for any sort of bullshit a thousand years ago. The best, the strongest would lead and the rest would follow. Period. It was survival. Without this firm grasp of reality, we would have never withstood the onslaughts of Moors, Turks, Huns and Mongols.

My favorite scene from the film, “Braveheart”, was when Edward I (the great English king who expelled all Jews from his realm) caught some asshole whispering garbage into the ear of the queen, and without hesitation, flung him out of the tower window. Thus perish all “liberals”, all shit-disturbers.

And it lasted and Merry Old England would thrive until the civil war of the 1600s when Oliver Cromwell permitted the Jews to reenter England. So our problems of today found their root.

What can you really expect while tolerating “a little cancer” within your body or your brain?

We were forbidden from “money handling” or usury”. But the Jews were not. So bring in filthy Jews to handle your filthy money affairs, right? But the Jews have long had a saying, “Give me control over a country’s gold and I care not who writes its laws.” Aside from that, they had to mind their “P”s and “Q”s as they were originally expelled on account of the growing charges against them of ritual child murder. So they bided their time.

They sank their roots deep and took a deadly hold before revealing their hand this time. Before it could be realized, it was too late.

And still the “love affair” with these Jews goes on.

Today we are broken. It’s not a game of “Left Wing” versus “Right Wing” any longer, as if it ever was. It’s just that before things get too bad one may be able to continue fooling himself into believing that he can master the situation on his own.

Fools in the past have called for a return to “a kinder, gentler time.” Fools today call for “an earnest turning to the Lord.” They say, “Pray for our leaders.” When this society departed from its White ways and admitted colored into its bosom, that spelled the end of kind and gentle times and the opening of the way to savagery and degeneracy. When we as a people forgot that RACE is the foundation of everything then we began electing traitors and sell-outs into government and surrendered everything, every recourse we once had to solve our own problems as a free and sovereign people.

One doesn’t “pray” types. They FIGHT them!

There were no Jews or coloreds on any frontier except those whom we encountered in our way and were required to KILL.

Once things settled down, however, became much more “civilized” and safe, then slowly incept the merchants and the money lenders. There became “leisure time” and the opportunity for bullshit thought and action. Former slaves were granted citizenship. Jews introduced their

poisonous lie of human “equality”. (And don’t quote to me the documents authored by the Founding Fathers about “all men are created equal” as these were mainly slave holders and were speaking only about other Whites.)

Media monopoly accomplished the rest until Whites today make a sad and sorry comparison with their Viking ancestors.

But it isn’t new.

This is how high civilizations have always died. Same causes, same symptoms. Except for two things: This time it has been deliberately RED-LINED and this time there is no frontier to retire or in order to begin afresh.

We as a people might begin to sort this out were it not for, #1, a hostile, alien clique of Jews and fellow travellers in control of all opinion-forming media and positions of sensitivity and power and, #2, a vast and increasing body of colored aliens right in our own midst as “fellow citizens”. This amounts to a DEATH TRAP unless and until sufficient Whites can come to a full awareness of the nature of the situation.

And “Right Wingism or Alt Right” is nothing but a game. Has always been. “A little more of this and a little less of that.” We’ll either be a people unto ourselves again or we’ll cease to exist as a people. Then where will your bullshit of “Left” or “Right” be? Ask this to any of the billions of poor bastards caught in the Third World. Nothing for them matters anymore as they have already lost it all and forever.

So “A Hundred Years of Failure?” Yes, when one looks at it as a bunch of amateur game-players up against the master game-players of all time: The Jews.

There never was a time for game-playing. But previously there was a lot more room for escapism and excuse-making. That’s about all but dried up now.

Do you realize that the tables could be turned in an instant in our favor should this kind of awareness become general?

More mesmerism than anything else. And, unless I am mistaken, Mesmer was a Jew who came up with hypnotism. More “Emperor’s New Clothes” than anything else. Commander Rockwell long ago stated that there were more people out there who knew and felt the real score than most imagine. But this enemy alien control over taste-making has everyone convinced that they are all alone in a world governed by “P.C.”.

That spell – for a spell it is – must be broken.

“A Hundred Years of Failure?” For game-players, yes. For the march of history and the iron laws of reality, no. This shit we see today doesn’t work. Hasn’t ever worked. Will never work. The Soviet Union fell because enough at the top who weren’t Jews saw that crap had never worked and it was time to give up the game.

I do not say to place any faith or confidence in any of these swine in government here today.

I do say that with the aid of our own White genius – in the form of the internet – with the TRUTH as our weapon we can awaken sufficient numbers of our people so as to be able to at least AFFECT something to the positive and for the first time in over a hundred years.

«Originally written and posted by James Mason on AUGUST 16, 2017»

~~u j b m~~

Fifty Years Onward!

By [James Mason](#)



As the old cliché goes, I remember it as though it had been yesterday. Friday, August 25th, 1967. About midday. My family and I were on our way from town to the house in the country. Dad had stopped at the corner market just outside of town for the obligatory case of beer. When he emerged and reentered the car he said, "I see where your friend got shot." I had no idea what he could be talking about. "Rockwell." Whereupon he handed me that day's paper. There it was on the front page. Life for me has contained some real shocks but this was probably the first serious shock of an adult nature. I had not very long before turned fifteen and had been a member of Rockwell's Youth Movement for less than a full year.

Naturally, I was to remain 100% absorbed by this over the coming days and weeks. "Now what?" That was the automatic, instinctive thought which struck me in that moment. The weight of the occasion increased over me as we drove the next eight miles before I could position myself by a radio in order to be able to gather any news report on the event and learn more

details. It may have been by that means later that same day that I first heard that the sneak assassin had been one of Rockwell's own former right-hand men. More shock.

The following day, a Saturday, I went to the garage down the alley – the “headquarters” – of the then nominal local unit elder and together we then walked to the downtown and the newsstand where we bought up a copy of every newspaper there which carried the assassination headline. Such publicity. Not since September of 1966 had the Party and Rockwell received such coverage at the time of the Great White March in Chicago.

Not much else to do other than to watch and to wait. Day by day for the next several days on the evening television news and in the press came further word on the event. Then it tapered off. Next word came from Party headquarters at Arlington, Virginia, in the form of a letter to the membership thanking them for their condolences and providing perhaps a few more details plus the assurance that things would continue no matter what.

So it went throughout the remainder of 1967. The turmoil over the burial of Commander Rockwell's remains. The trial of the assassin. The conversion of Party leadership.

Things did continue, as promised. There took place a cremation after the Army refused burial at the federal cemetery due to Party uniforms. The assassin was quickly convicted. And the National Socialist White People's Party was securely established yet in Arlington, Virginia.

One could sense that a new age had begun.

That age continues into this day. I've written of it recently that one trooper, John Ryan, had commented in 1969, after I had joined the Arlington staff, that “the only thing good about the ‘good old days’ was that Commander Rockwell was alive”. The truth in this was to become ever more clear and profound with the passage of time.

Manson was with the Family for three years. Hitler was with the Movement for a generous twenty-five years. And Rockwell was with the Movement for nine. I shared that final year. That time has stood for me like a tower. Everything since then has been in its shadow. I've spoken with German veterans, Manson Family members, etc., and they all express the same feeling. Of Hitler, Rockwell wrote that he had been “the greatest mind in two thousand years.” Something special.

Lately there has come to my attention comments made by, ostensibly, members of the movement, to the effect, “What did Rockwell actually DO?” Did he turn the situation around? No. Were the “Jews through in '72,” as he had said? No. But there was, however, the line he wrote into his autobiography, “This Time the World”, which said, “I knew I would not live to see the victory I would make possible but I would not die before I had made that victory certain.”

What did Hitler actually DO? After he created the world's first example of “thy will be done on earth as it is in heaven”, he was overwhelmed and destroyed by Jews and their minions. And Manson? Again. And Rockwell? Again. Those who were either with them or who had been at least their contemporaries never forgot them. What they each did was to have created a LEGEND. And, as I have said before, there is no such thing as a man who “changed history”. But there have been men who have held history right on course. And these are the men we are regarding here.

Had our ancient ancestors not varied from the Natural Law, after a thousand years of White, Western, civilization, had our ancestors not gotten back into bed with Jews, Hitler and Germany would not have had to make that sacrifice. Had not all of our formerly White societal institutions been allowed to go to hell then Manson would not have been obliged to create the Family. And

had not all of this occurred then Rockwell would not have had to form the American Nazi Party and, as a direct result, sacrifice his own life.

But it all did occur. And, despite everything, history has continued. And what is history? It is the story of development. Animals do not have history. They have evolved to a perfect state in complete line with nature. There are many examples of more-or-less “human” types which do not have development. They remain in the mud basically because they are mud. Only Whites show development. Only Whites have history. And, at the very same time, only Whites have destiny.

But history is not linear, it is cyclical. High civilizations have risen and fallen. They are created and they rise as WHITE. They fade and they die as COLORED. Had any of the men previously cited fully succeeded in their own time, then all of great prophesy would have been invalidated. A certain climax, a certain fulfillment had to be reached. I assure every reader now that that fulfillment has just about been reached. Everyone, friend and foe, agrees that a tremendous climax must be near.

Had it not been for Hitler and the Third Reich then militant, Jewish Bolshevism would have rolled over the entire world in the last century: “The end of values’,’ as it was regarded by those on the side of civilization then. Manson, the Family and their sacrifice has long been credited as having “ended the Sixties” and the moment of the filthy hippies. And what of Rockwell and the American Nazi Party?

As I began, his death was) marked – greeted – with unprecedented publicity on the part of the Jewish media. They were gleeful, even relieved, that this man was now gone. And they felt confident enough to celebrate with this orgy of publicity. And this over a man whom they had sworn to IGNORE during his active career on earth, in this life. Rather telling if one only thinks about it for a moment. Not newsworthy? No constituency? Then why the declared news blackout? Because the Jewish masters of the media did not want the masses of Whites to even suspect that there was resistance to their drive for racial integration in the United States and the Western world. Their lie of “racial equality” simply could not stand up to the clear light of day and it is that which they knew they must deny to the White masses. That plus the reality that the greatest son of the White race, Adolf Hitler, had come as their savior and now was being criminalized and defamed by their own very worst enemies.

But Rockwell wore on. Never quit. Never varied from the unvarnished truth. Until the day he died.

And a legend was created.

Today Rockwell is more well-known than he was during his own lifetime. Via the Internet – a marvel of White genius – he is more active and getting around than he ever was during the Sixties. More importantly, the dire dangers and predictions he was making then which were at the time pooh-poohed by those smart-asses who believe that “it can’t happen here” or who were themselves too cowardly to buck up against the Jewish terror are all about us as a horrific and painful vindication.

The press – the media – is more and more standing forth as exactly what it has always been: A controlled tool of a vague and unspecified enemy. If a U.S. President can say this, then you can believe it. But we are extremists because we do specify.

Commander Rockwell both saved my life and made it at the same time. My eternal devotion is as the only natural and logical result. In recent decades I’ve felt it merciful that he did not live to see the depths to which his beloved America would sink. At the same time, I’ve never been more relaxed and confident of the final outcome.

A certain impetus.

Like a boost out in space which may not seem like much down here on earth but which out in a vacuum of such impetus is sufficient to accomplish that which is necessary.

To hold history on track.

To ensure that the White race meets its destiny.

«Originally written and posted by James Mason on AUGUST 25, 2017»



The Media

By [James Mason](#)



Unlike in the past, I'll not tell you now to disregard the nightly news as this piece directly addresses it. And I'm not going to continue to fall into the error of past decades by citing to you every kind of statistic demonstrating how the mass media is own and operated by Jews. For one, I'm not currently up on those statistics and, two, it's gone beyond that sort of thing being important.

We for a long time felt that by exposing those damning figures the White populace could be awakened. Wrong. "Truth" and "facts" in their raw state won't do it, that much has been proven. Reason and logic might when they are based upon the truth and the facts. The enemy lacks these things: Reason and logic. He relies upon the manipulation of emotion in tandem with the "cherry picking" of facts, etc. That plus his favorite, tried-and-true weapon: Lies.

So when Donald Trump exclaims that the media is the worst enemy of the American people, I don't think he even realizes exactly how right he is. One can see the war that has been declared against Trump, by the enemy media any night on the televised news. They themselves are stating

that it has already far surpassed the war that they waged against Richard Nixon in the mid-Seventies. Let's hope that Trump has not committed any faux pas of the kind Nixon did which allowed them to unseat him.

Neither man however, Nixon or Trump, could do what needed to be done and seize air time, plus invoke Executive authority, to call upon the people and the military, etc., to literally take back this country from its seducers, the Jews and their fellow-travellers. The people – that is, the Whites- are not in the same shape they were in the Seventies and the military, I fear, is no longer dependable at all. Plus the reality that both men were and are surrounded by, literally, in bed with, Jews themselves.

Why is this? Simply because of the enemy alien media and its influence over the minds and hearts of the people, and I will always be referring to Whites as “the people”. Law enforcement says to all potential victims of car-jackings, “Don't get into the vehicle with the hijacker.” This is simply because the hijacker will remove you to a place and situation far less advantageous to you and more advantageous to himself. This country as a whole “got into the vehicle” with its hijackers a long time ago and has certainly been taken to a spot where its survival, and the chances thereof, have tremendously reduced.

It is Psychology 101 that people will listen to and rely upon that source of authority and information that, to them, appears to carry the greatest clout. So easy it is to take over and control a society. Over a century ago they – the Jews – began making their moves to monopolize the media. Buy it up as in the case of the newspapers. Move in on it as in the case of television. To invent it as in the case of Hollywood. Leaving any of the rest as mere pikers, virtually without a voice.

Lenin saw this at once when he viewed his very first motion picture. Sarnoff knew it when he wrangled control of television away from its White inventor, Farnsworth, who, from that point forward, never would allow a television set within his own home. The Jewish clothing merchants knew it when they grabbed some of Edison's movie cameras and headed for the West Coast and bought up some lemon groves and called it “Hollywood”.

An old saying has it that a people will eventually come to resemble its true masters. So true that is. Fascinated as I have always been with old Hollywood, the amount and degree of degradation there from the beginning is still disturbing. My favorite area was always the horror films of the old period. That and comedy. Boris Karloff was once asked in Universal studio where the toilet was. His reply was that the whole place was a toilet. Vincent Price commented that Hollywood was a “very evil” place. And the great W.C. Fields remarked that “Hollywood is a golden crown... over a rotten tooth.”

But the public flocked to see the latest releases from Hollywood. An escape from their own, bland lives. A means by which to escape the terrible austerity of the Great Depression. Whatever the reason, it couldn't help but have its gradual effect. The watershed came with television in every American home. Nothing like this ever before. “The lying wonder.” I first caught that as I was reading the Bible for the first time in my life during my mid-forties. Well, it IS a wonder and it DOES lie. And it was at that precise point that an entire generation – my own generation – departed from the traditions of its ancestors and set upon a path of national, cultural and racial suicide.

Charles Manson once pointed out one of the master strokes of these mind-manipulators and taste-makers as it concerned the epidemic of drug use in the United States. Some burrowed enemy while posing as an “educator” or the like whose secret agenda was to get a group of kindergarteners to throw rocks would proceed this way: Inculcate into the children that the worst,

most horrible thing they could do was to throw the rocks which were conveniently piled nearby. Next step would be to “piss off”, anger or otherwise alienate the children. They then revert to throwing the rocks and believe that it has been their own idea.

Race mixing is the same. Homosexuality is the same. Abortion, the same.

You are free according to these people to do anything to destroy yourself. Somewhere I saw it recently, “Don’t tear down a wall until you know why it was built in the first place.”

Remember always that these people are the very inventors of so-called “psychology”.

George Lincoln Rockwell once was asked by a reporter as to why the Jews are doing this. Rockwell’s reply was that he didn’t know. This country has been so good to them, Rockwell said, that he couldn’t understand why they would want to harm – or mutate – it the way they were doing. But it has long ago been observed – even by Rockwell – that unless one harbors such propensities within himself, he cannot see it or understand it in others. As Stoker wrote in his novel, actually an allegory of Jews, “Dracula”, the greatest strength of the vampire is that no one believes in him.

The filth portrayed by Hollywood and television. Is it just trying to keep up with popular trends? Or is it actually leading the way? I assure you, it is the latter. “Monkey see, monkey do.” And that reality way predates even Psychology 101. If it’s up there on the screen, then it must be “okay”, even “cool” for me to do. We used to gas out theaters showing these kinds of films in the late Sixties and early Seventies. Bucking the tide, as it were.

And so we have long had a nation full of would-be Jews. Idolizing the fantastic images coming out of Hollywood. What else do they know? What else CAN they know? There are no other sources. Image-making. Going straight to the emotions, to the subconscious, to the viscera. There is nothing to compete with this, anywhere.

Brainwash, or, as I like to call it, BRAIN RAPE. Rockwell compared it to the misuse of even the best computers: Garbage in; Garbage out. Manson declared that the media only reports about five percent of what’s happening and even that much is distorted. And, as was just touched upon, we don’t need any longer to count the Jews. They have long since raised up more than one generation of “would-be” Jews. Those helplessly locked into the Jewish mind-set of liberalism and racial, national and cultural death.

They were exceptionally fond of this one during last year’s election: Those supporting Trump hadn’t had the “benefit” of “college enlightenment”. In other words, those with any sort of nationalistic bent – any who desired to “Make America Great Again” – had to be stupid and ignorant. If anything typifies the Jewish attitude of arrogance and disregard, then that is it! The rush to death is the only “enlightened” way to go!! For it is not “enlightenment” that one receives in these colleges today, it is rather CONDITIONING.

And it is THEY who are too stupid to see this.

Not much can be expected to happen as long as this awful menace continues to grip the minds and imaginations of by far the bulk of not only the American people but the people of every White land. Not much, that is, apart from the continued gradual decline that I have been witnessing all of my life.

Gradual, yes. But everything that we have learned tells us that there has to come a tipping point. Will that tipping point come sooner or later? Forcing the issue has been tried. Every lesson of history tells us that this is the way every high civilization has died. The one difference is that here, this time, all of this process has been carefully and deliberately RED-LINED by a

conscious conspiracy with a hidden agenda. Every other time, as with Egypt, Greece, Rome, etc., it has been more or less by accident as well as having been over a great deal of time.

Maybe it is they who are forcing the issue.

It seems as though we cannot depend upon some calamity to disrupt the sway of the evil system and its media. Naturally, it would occur to anyone with healthy instincts that certain action must be taken. Truth – that and every law of reason, history, physics – is our weapon. It is up to us to wield this weapon in an appropriate and responsible way. Nothing apparently “junior league”. Nothing skirting the one issue: Race.

I personally have witnessed and experienced more than one turn-around of what even sympathetic “experts” have informed me were “hopeless” or “impossible” situations. Couldn’t it happen on a grander scale? One, I never quit. Two, I knew I had right on my side. Three, I fought skillfully. Four, I gained valuable allies along the way. And five, my adversaries were the most rotten of bastards. Couldn’t this be expanded?

Some are saying that the media is beginning to suffer. That more people are giving it a vote of “no confidence” and are turning to the web, etc., for their sources of information. The media of course, being what it is, will never admit this.

“Make them BE what they ARE!”, Manson said. To be seen as what they really are is one thing which they can’t stand. To isolate and distill the truth and present it professionally. To hold the mirror up to the vampire. For the vampire – and the media – can fool indefinitely the masses of people. But he – and it – can’t fool a simple mirror.

We must be that mirror.

«Originally written and posted by James Mason on AUGUST 30, 2017»



The Greatest Generation

By [James Mason](#)



This is a term that's been heard more over the course of the past twenty years or so. It's something which struck me at the beginning as it contains connotation and now, after all this time, I want to get all of its implications solidly down for all to see and understand.

That group being referred to are approximately those from which my own parents sprang, having been born at about the time of the First World War, having fought in the Second World War and having sired the so-called "Baby Boomer" generation of which I am a member (even though I dislike the sound of the title.) It is said that those remaining are dying at the rate of six hundred per day. Soon there'll be no more.

But I want to begin by emphasizing that, yes, they were the Greatest Generation. Here is where all similarity between my take on this and all of the others ends.

Why were they the Greatest Generation? Simply because they represented the absolute height of White Civilization and society. After them, it was downhill all the way. And I include and condemn my own generation in this in a most profound way. We were the first generation to break with the traditions of our ancestors going back a thousand and more years. From that time to this, a little less has been passed along from parent to child with each succeeding generation until there is practically nothing worthwhile remaining.

I distinctly remember even as a child thinking to myself as I observed the world around me that my generation could never hope to measure up that of my parents. What a strange thing for a child to consider. But when the term, "Greatest Generation" was first coined, my suspicions were confirmed although, once again, for quite different reasonings.

The mortal enemies of our people okayed the creation and circulation of this term for their own purposes which are always of a nefarious nature as far as the best interests of our people are concerned. As far as I could see, and it turns out I was right, the subsequent generations weren't made of the same mettle as that of my parents. That, by default, placed them at the top of the grid. Not a happy thing. Our enemies, on the other hand, decided that it might serve their secret agenda by "honoring" those who had permitted themselves to be duped into going to war to fight their brethren in Europe who – ironically enough – were equally part of that same "Greatest Generation".

While I lamented the downward turn of affairs for White Civilization, the common enemy heralded it as the dawn of their own great day... which we see the symptoms of all around us and spreading like the proverbial cancer.

"They saved the world." This short statement comes usually in conjunction with the aforementioned appellation. But while they most surely were the Greatest Generation, and for the reasons I have cited, they sadly did not save the world. No. Rather, they not only left the world in awful jeopardy, they were duped into shattering the very essence of the spirit which was the very foundation of White Civilization: Racial awareness, unity and loyalty. From that point onward to today, everything they supposed they had been fighting for – their "way of life" – no longer had a leg to stand upon morally. And downward it gradually began to go.

Instead, it was the other portion of the world-wide, white "Greatest Generation" which truly saved the world. Specifically, those heroes and martyrs of Germany and its allied, European states, who rose to the tremendous challenge of preventing Jewish Bolshevism from rolling across all of Europe as it was set to do by the summer of 1941. This was total sacrifice. And, of the so-called "Allies", their mission was accomplished in historic terms.

During the Sixties, it was not an uncommon thing, especially for me as a member of a National Socialist outfit, to encounter German veterans who had immigrated to the United States following the war. They wondered at nothing nor were they perplexed at anything. They had known what they were fighting for – as well as against – and they too gave it their all. With defeat came every harsh reality that their leaders had warned them of. Yet they had performed their duty magnificently. Hail to them all and especially those who lived to see the collapse of the Soviet Union. Vindication!

Conversely, I well recall my own father – who had served in the United States Navy from 1938 until 1945 and had seen the worst there was – hating and despising all that he saw developing within his own beloved country post war. What the hell was going on!?! This isn't what he had fought for. And all of his comrades, insofar as I could tell, felt exactly the same way. I remember the evening a friend of mine and I dropped into a tavern just outside my old home town in Ohio and saw some poor devil, obviously a victim of shell shock, at the bar. Jerking violently as

though the burst were still going off all around him, he tried to enjoy his beer. We engaged him in conversation and he revealed that his condition had occurred during the Battle of Kaserine in Tunisia against Rommel's Afrika Korps in 1943. At the end of it all, his indication was that, should he have it to do all over again, this time he would be WITH Rommel and not against him. These days even I still regularly have coffee with former customers of mine from my days in the professional world. World War Two veterans now in their nineties but still sharp and vital (and providing much personal hope for those of my own age group.) A genuine pleasure to sit and converse with those of my own background and values. I take the place of my own father who has been gone for a very long time. They wonder what went wrong. What has happened to their country. One of them hints at what I am stating here but, generally, they cannot or do not dare to make the connection. And I do not press the issue. Why, after all?

But with an immediate menace successfully stymied, that of militant Jewish Bolshevism, what with the impelling of American Forces into Europe at the collapse of Germany to see through the Cold War to its conclusion, there was hand-in-hand the sharp and steady decline of Western society and all the subsequent generations. And not just in America but in each and every White nation. A threat just as deadly and stemming from the same source, just not as sudden or as imminent and one which we ourselves are guilty of being "in bed with", of providing it with the "legal entry". The final round, the "death dream", or "death sleep", if you will.

That total loss of moral footing which came as a result of the Second World War when the Jews behind the scene sought to "criminalize" everything which a nation must have in order to perpetuate and advance itself by associating it with "Nazi Germany", that "most evil of all societies and political regimes". After all, why had our own heroes fought and died? The answer, again, that no one can countenance, is that they were all lied to and duped, USED to go and fight a war basically against themselves, against literally their own brothers. Brothers, by the way, whose own societies were approximately just like their own with one critical difference: The leaders, the governments, the media, etc., on the Axis side were truly representative of and acting in full accordance with the best national interests of their respective people. Not so in the West or the East where secret agenda having nothing to do with the welfare of the people but quite to the contrary.

The treason, the sell-out, the brainwash, etc., all kept up apace. I witnessed it all and hated instinctively every bit of it.

The political scene has been one of "Conservative" versus "Liberal", or so it is thought. But the "Conservative" of today would more resemble the "Liberal" of several decades ago. Hence the steady, uninterrupted downhill decline of the Western societies. The key to the understanding of this phenomenon is this: The Liberals have at their backs the hard-shell and essentially Communist establishment with all the force of high finance, government and media. The Conservatives have only – exactly as the title presumes – only "what's left". And that much is dwindling all the time.

What's worse, they can't effectively fight back with the one weapon that could win for them: The issue of RACE. That has been assigned – even by them – to the anathema world of "Hitler and the Nazis", who "we" fought. And "we" couldn't possibly have been misled, right?

The Greatest Generation. The highest height before the decline. That is a historic trend if ever there was one. You can see it in Rome, in Greece, in the whole of Classical Civilization. Now it is the turn of Western Civilization. That is precisely the point at which we find ourselves at present. Just as with Rome in the Year Zero, still dominant in the world economically and

militarily but rapidly dying of unchecked internal cancer. And as this country moves from White to Third World, a certain tipping point approaches.

One might despair were he not aware of every bit of this was fully anticipated and written of – prophesied – thousands of years ago. Had Hitler and those wonderful heroes of long ago somehow managed to stalemate the war and to have survived, then all of that prophecy of much longer ago would have been invalidated. There was a critical job to do and they did it. But what was written then has but to play itself out to the very last letter.

During the meantime, what of the individual? Awareness and faith. Awareness and faith. Awareness in not being fooled into believing in or being part of the game. Faith not in anything blind but in loyalty to the traditions of our own noble ancestors who built White Civilization over the course of the centuries, before our own institutions were invaded and compromised – turned against us – by the very enemies of the White Race.

Maybe, just perhaps, the Greatest Generation will be yet to come.

«Originally written and posted by James Mason on SEPTEMBER 7, 2017»



Strategy

By [James Mason](#)



They certainly don't advertise it and there's nowhere you may go to get a copy of their strategic plan but the proverbial "eyes with which to see" will tell you that high on the enemy's preferred list has always been: Never give them the chance to fight. Why this? Because even today, if you were to fight – fight as a people – you'd win.

Had the Rhodesians fought, really fought, they'd still have their country. Had the South Africans really fought, even as the minority which they were, they'd yet be free. They permitted themselves to be sold out from within, betrayed. The price, apart from the degradation of it all? An explosion of rape, murder and general chaos. (Is this sounding at all familiar?)

But things like this never just "happen". There must be sound and genuine leadership and this, too, has been carefully, scrupulously denied our people by secret masters. Only turds and more sell-outs are allowed to get anywhere near national politics. Not leaders, but managers. Selected, okayed, to manage the gradual downfall of this once-great land and its people. And down to what? Down to a Third World level.

Remember the last time this country or any country of the West was allowed – even encouraged – to really fight? The two disastrous World Wars when the biological best fought the biological best in the name of lies and some happy crap about supposed “democracy”. And all of it at the behest of those conspirators who had wormed their way into power and media. The result? You see it all around you.

Francis Parker Yockey wrote in his “Imperium” that one either fights a true enemy or else he fights himself. Of course, when you fight yourself, you can only lose.

They say and are probably right that the United States citizenry is the most heavily armed in the world. But you’ll never get the chance to use it. They’re depending on you aging, dying and your grandchildren inheriting your guns. And, furthermore, they’re depending on those grandchildren to be non-white. You lose finally and irretrievably. That’s the extended strategy and it is, for their purposes, an apparent winner.

Under the conditions which they have brought about through their media, their sell-out politicians and their having ram-rodged through so-called “integration” decades ago – plus the ruination of the culture, the plague of dope, the explosion of queerism, etc. – all that remains to seal the deal is time and proximity. A sure thing unless something gets changed. An “accident”? I don’t think anyone that deeply asleep would even be reading this.

The country has gone to hell with the citizens fully armed. It has gone to hell with many of the citizens at least still voting (but always for those same shit-hook candidates picked for them by their worst enemies.) It has gone to hell nominally under its precious Constitution. It has gone to hell with its imagined “free press”, long ago having been brought and otherwise monopolized by its mortal enemies. It has gone to hell right under its old flag, the red, white & blue.

Outrages the number of and kind of which we dared not even dream of in the 1960s are rampant and customary. From within and without we are assailed by colored trash and are told that we must bend over and grab the ankles. “Candles and Teddy Bears.” We are told we must hold to “legalities”. We need to be told, just as Goebbels told the German people: “People arise and let the storm break loose!”

Again I stress, there is not only no leadership, there is what amounts to ANTI-LEADERSHIP. An all-consuming VOID of anything remotely positive to guide our people. That and, again, a poisonous media which keeps them down and divided, brain-raped and in far too many instances turned against their own people and best interests.

You will not be granted a chance to fight. It has been the height of folly for decades, generations, for those of a nationalistic or racialistic bent to have hidden behind the delusion of having their weapons on hand. Life a “blue blanket” while the colored tide, the mud flood steadily arose around them.

Now to harsher reality.

We attempted to force the issue ourselves during the latter stages of the last century. Good and brave men sacrificed everything in the name of sparking a fighting revolution in this country. In the name of the Fourteen Words they sacrificed and died. And God bless them all. All was given. But the spark didn’t catch. All honor to them but let that lesson be well taken.

It’s rather like two sides of the same coin. While Whites as a people are to be denied the opportunity to fight for their sovereignty and survival by the machinations of the occupying enemy, then we – as the remnant – must deny to the same enemy any sort of target. High-profile won’t work. Grand-stand plays won’t work. They’ve been tried over and over with diminishing

results as the population sinks ever deeper into its death slumber. And we cannot afford – never could afford – to sell ourselves cheaply for any reason. It has been tried. It has not worked.

Joseph Tommasi in 1974 declared that the White Man has lost. He was right. When you lose all control over all of your national institutions to a hostile enemy, what else can you call it? But that needs to be SEEN and acknowledged for what it is. Only then can something really begin. One cannot proceed on delusion.

As a child, when they would quote to me things like “Turn the other cheek” and “Love your enemy”, my instinctive response – even as a child – ranged from total disinterest to revulsion. Who needed this after all? This was alien to any proud American, any proud White. But that was the Fifties. This is nearing the second decade of the 21st Century. This have altered. Context has proved to have been the key.

With the Roman Empire, as rotten and corrupt as it has become, those being conquered by that System did try running out with sword and flame against the odds. We know how they wound up. And nothing changed. The idea was to survive and to go on as a remnant so as to be able to influence, even to MAKE the future once the current filthy and rotten System collapsed. Those who followed this instruction, and those who fully understood the score, were liberators or the liberated. The “barbarians”.

A big pill to swallow, I know. But no bigger than the falsity of the so-called “Holocaust”. And unless one does get this fully digested he is condemned to go round and round in unending delusion and mystification.

“Resist not evil.” That’s the short and sweet – and clean – way of saying as Manson did that the best and only way of dealing with outrageous bullshit was not to bat it back and forth but to let it drop to the ground and die there. Die there while you go on about your far more important business.

The litigious society. A parable lesser known of Outlaws has to do with avoiding at all cost your involvement with the officer, the magistrate and the jailer. Easy it is to get involved with the State. Hard it is to get uninvolved. “Avoid even the appearance of evil.” Commander Rockwell might have used this one himself had he not been so committed to staying clear of any religious overtone. It simply meant, as he himself stressed over and over, that the strictest adherence to non-criminality must be maintained in order to... not make of ourselves easy targets for the waiting Jew system and its police.

On and on I might go with this sort of illustration, but hopefully some by now are getting the point.

There will nevertheless be losses. Witness the arrest of Charles Manson himself. He had been deemed too effective, too dangerous. He was set up by them and criminalized, in hopes that would stop the movement then.

Jewels of information and truth can be found in all sorts of places. My father was a great collector of the magazine National Geographic. At that time all so-called native peoples were represented as exactly what they were: Merely part of the local flora and fauna. Sometimes to be exploited. Sometimes to be handled as dangerous gadflies. Never to be taken seriously. Today’s version of National Geographic has crumbled and deteriorated right apace with everything else. Sickening to make the comparison.

One particular issue recently devoted to the topic of the Apostles revealed something to me eminently worth sharing here. While literally each and every photographic representation of a “modern Christian” was of some disgusting Third Worlder, there was let slip a short quote from

the Roman historian, Tacitus. He was speaking of the recent persecutions of Christians following the burning of Rome. He expressed doubt that they had any involvement in the arson but rather that it was used as an excuse to go after them because of “their hatred of humanity.”

The first “haters”!

History does repeat.

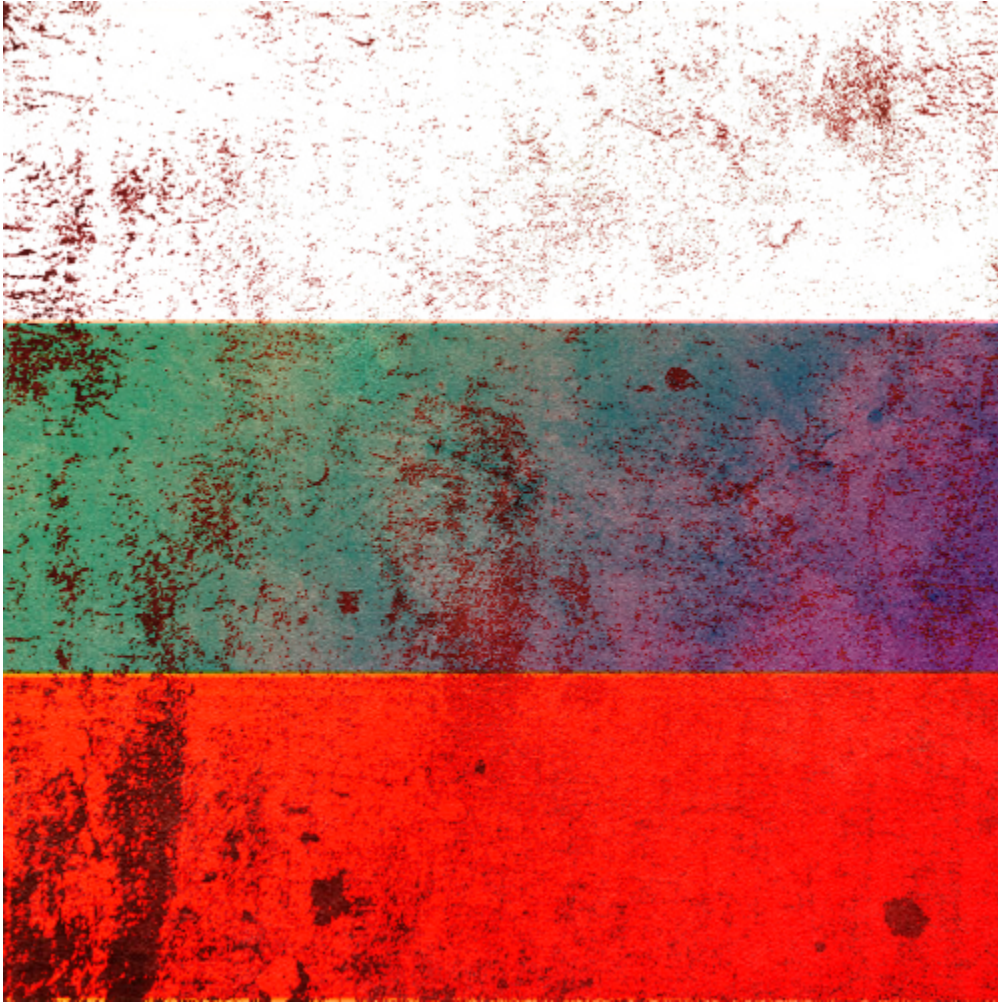
We have a heavy responsibility with all of this and only through the fullest awareness and most careful procedure can we hope to render justice to it. Outlasting total destruction, be there to ensure racial survival.

«Originally written and posted by James Mason on SEPTEMBER 20, 2017»



Russia

By [James Mason](#)



Once more I ask you to dismiss the nightly news and whatever you may have thought you knew about Russia.

Whence came Russia? For all intents and purposes, Russia is or was a colony of Sweden approximately as North America is or was a colony of Great Britain. The name itself arose from the Varangian's or the Rus, Swedish Vikings once again. All the same while that Leif Erickson, etc., and his crew members were navigating from Scandinavia to Iceland to Greenland to Vinland, or North America.

But it goes deeper and further back than that. All those mighty rivers of East Europe beginning with the letter "D" were to those Vikings exactly as the Atlantic had been to our own. It is well known that when the Vikings ran out of waterway, they'd take their ships overland using rollers. So was it down from Scandinavia to colonize Russia or had it been up from someplace else?

The Slavs of the area invited the Vikings who had been traversing their rivers to come and govern them. And there was the start of Russia. The development of Russia closely followed the

final phases of the divided Roman Empire. Whereas in the West we have looked to the Church of Rome, in the East it had been Constantinople. Kaiser and Czar both are direct derivatives of Caesar.

Just as with the British, the Russians had plenty of native people on their hands as they colonized the world, both west and east. With the Russians, they didn't move very far off of those rivers they knew so well, content with leaving things pretty much along further inland... and very backward. Still, with one-sixth of the earth's surface in one contiguous mass under their control by the Nineteenth Century, they could hardly have failed to have become one of the world's foremost powers.

But Russia had another problem. Jews. In those days Russia harbored most of the Jews, by far, in the world. And those were all confined legally to what was known as the Pale of Settlement in Western Russia, including Poland at that time. Jews had been confined there due to their pernicious influence upon the social, moral and economic life of the Christian Europeans who, in some instances, were the local racial minority.

And Russia was a closed society, an autocracy. A land larger than the planet Pluto was the private back yard of the hereditary Czar. According to the pushers of so-called "democracy", this was a grave sin, a grave injustice. Jews, being the foremost pushers of this social disease called "democracy", could find no way in unlike the way they were accomplishing it in the more "liberal" and decadent West. That circumstance plus the numbers which they enjoyed led to but one conclusion on their part: Revolution.

History has a number of blackouts. The so-called "Russian Revolution" is one of those. This was the violent take-over of Russia by racial Jews in the wake of the awful disruption caused by the First World War. It is but a fact and the Jewish authors more recently have felt freer to begin telling on themselves about it in mainstream volumes. Marx was Levy. Lenin is now revealed as Blanc. Stalin must be next owing to a most probable Jewish paternity. But no matter. The body and the bulk of that Bolshevik move was Jewish.

Then the murdering began. From the Czar and his family on down to include about thirty million Christian, White Russians. This is only what Jews do when they seize complete control. Russia was effectively behead and rendered one giant charnel house.

The people of Europe well realized this. The same was tried in the confusion following the First World War in Central and Eastern Europe but soon failed... as there weren't enough Jews to enforce it. The ideology of Communism was and is insane and unworkable as has been proven and shown. No matter. To these people it is the AGENDA which counts, never the reality or the good of the people. The agenda plus the overthrow of White, Christian civilization. It becomes a Jewish madhouse. (Is this in any way beginning to sound at all familiar?)

And in the West at the same period? Communism was fashionable. It had already by then made its inroads into the highest levels of the national lives of the great nations of the West. Jews over here were having a smooth if slower time of it buying up the media and the politicians unhampered.

No need for violence. They could and were busy slime-dripping their way into control. The "best brains" over here – like Franklin Roosevelt, etc. Who was another part-Jew on his Delano side – were all set to go into national leadership roles. Churchill too – on his mother's side – in Britain. All nice and legal but propelled by Jewish-inspired panic.

Lenin had said that the way to the Red revolution of the world lay through Germany. He had attempted to accomplish this very thing in 1920, following the conclusion of the Russian Civil War, but was stopped at the very gates of Warsaw by the troops of Joseph Pilsudski. Had the Red

Army then been able to link up in Germany with the forces of the “Bavarian Soviet” – led by more Jews – that would have been it.

Then Adolf Hitler. World Jewry never quits. They never forget, either. Look at the massacre of the Polish Army leadership after 1939 by the Jewish NKVD as pay-back for Warsaw in 1920. Look at the murder of Mussolini, his mistress and uncounted Fascist leaders in 1945. At the time of Mussolini’s defection from World Communism and his Fascist take-over of Italy in 1922, Lenin had said, “When we lost Mussolini, we lost Italy.” They won’t accept “no” for an answer. To hell what the people want or don’t want, it is the AGENDA which counts. That, again, plus the hatred for White, Christian civilization. (Sounding any more familiar?)

They were intent upon having Germany and the rest of the world for militant, Jewish Communism. A dreadful squeezeplay was put on Germany which, had it not been for Hitler and his National Socialist Party, would have succeeded.

And then, as I have mentioned in other articles, what we have always known but what has been verified since the fall of the Soviet Union, Stalin’s plan – exactly like Lenin’s – to militarily overrun Europe by sheer force. Mainstream history admits to a force of more power than the rest of the world’s combined poised there on the western frontier of the Soviet Union by 1941. And the West’s response? It had declared war on Hitler for an attack upon Poland. But no declaration of war against the Soviet Union for its attack upon Poland at the same time... plus Finland, Estonia, Latvia, Lithuania and Rumania. A set-up?

Hitler attacked first in June of 1941 in response to this blackmail. Had it not been for the involvement of the United States, it is certain that Germany would have wiped out the Soviet Union. Even as late as 1943. As late as 1945 in the streets of Berlin, German youths with bazookas were killing more tanks than Soviet industry could produce. Only the involvement of the United States kept the Red Army alive. The result? The Soviet Union was so grievously hurt that it lingered on for another forty years and then dissolved. All that while coddled and pumped up by, again, this country.

In 1924 in his masterwork, *Mein Kampf*, Hitler stated that at that point in time Russia was indeed nothing more than a Jewish charnel house and the deadliest enemy facing the world. He added that Jews represented nothing more than a deteriorating effect, however. And he went on to say that, in the futures the world would be dominated by three “super-powers”: The United States, China and Russia. By this he could only have meant a Russia freed from Jewish Communism. He must have known at some level the role he would play in this.

The spirit of the nation, of the people as versus the influence of alien Jews. Which would be the stronger? The United States was literally impelled by a latent sense of national urgency to fill the gap during the forty-year-long Cold War. All that while Jews here were giving to the Soviet Union our atomic secrets, etc. All that while Jews here were busy in government turning this place from the great country it was and into the “Third Babylon” that it has since become.

My own take on the collapse of the Soviet Union at the end of the decade of the Nineteen Eighties and the one which I have never seen or heard repeated anywhere was this: Simple matter. Communism doesn’t work. But that never mattered to any of the “Old Bolsheviks”. Always again, it was the AGENDA, never the reality. They’d see millions starve, would kill millions, pass any laws, etc, to prop up the AGENDA. But by far most of these types were now dead and were replaced by more-or-less regular people. And these regular people simply said, “To hell with it.” And it fell.

Today? I won’t say that Jews are out of the national life of Russia. But the Imperial Russian flag – complete with the golden eagle of the Romanovs-has replaced the Red rag. The Romanov

family itself has been retrieved from its dumping site in Siberia and has been canonized by the Eastern Orthodox Church.

What of Vladimir Putin? I can't help but like the man. If Russia played any role at all in the defeat of the dirty, old hippie – Hillary Clinton -in last year's general election, then they did this country a tremendous good favor. (Maybe Putin is able to see Clinton for the sick son-of-bitch that she is and the very sort of personality which so afflicted Russia for so long with that particular brand of insane, anti-human AGENDA.)

And if the media dislikes anyone, then they have GOT to be good. It is a sick and alien media which we have over here. It is JEWISH. (Besides blood there is the Jewish mentality which Hitler so carefully outlines in Mein Kampf. An old saying has it that a people will eventually come to resemble their true overlords. This country has become one, big Jewish Hollywood.)

For the grand finale?

They are those who put across the so-called "Russian Revolution". Russia was, in reality, their FIRST VICTIM. And now, perhaps, Russia has thrown them off.

Where are most of these types today? Here, in the United States. By themselves they are nothing. Sitting in control of a great nation they are significant indeed. If there is any such thing as a force in the world that could be seen as "Gog and Magog" then it can only be the United States. It grieves me to say this but it is inescapable. Look at the pattern. Exporting so-called "democracy" to a world that doesn't want it. At gun-point if necessary. By economic blackmail most of the time. With its poisonous media mesmerizing people's minds. Pushing dope, queerism and, worst of all... RACE-MIXING. It doesn't matter what they choose to call it, it is the same AGENDA!

The overthrow of civilization, the destruction of genuine culture and, ultimately, the erasure of White blood through miscegenation.

These same religionists, then and now, point to Ezekiel who said that Gog and Magog would attack from the north against a nation of unwallied cities.

The religionists showed a map of the world as spread out from the North Pole. They postulated an I.C.B.M. attack by Soviet missiles from the arctic and against the United States.

That is how they would come. I postulate this: Knowing what the evil power which controls this country is all about, that is, dedicated to the destruction of White sovereignty everywhere, and watching its aggressive behavior everywhere toward this end, I see its economy and infrastructure literally groaning under the intolerable weight of this very same INSANE AGENDA. But it goes on despite everything because we here have an overabundance of these self-same INSANE TYPES who would see this continue no matter what.

Exactly as the rotten Roman Empire, I see the day when these here will have no choice except to start to pull back their troops from around the world just in order to maintain things at home. When that happens, all over the globe – and especially in Europe – there will be seen a sudden uprising of nationalist movements.



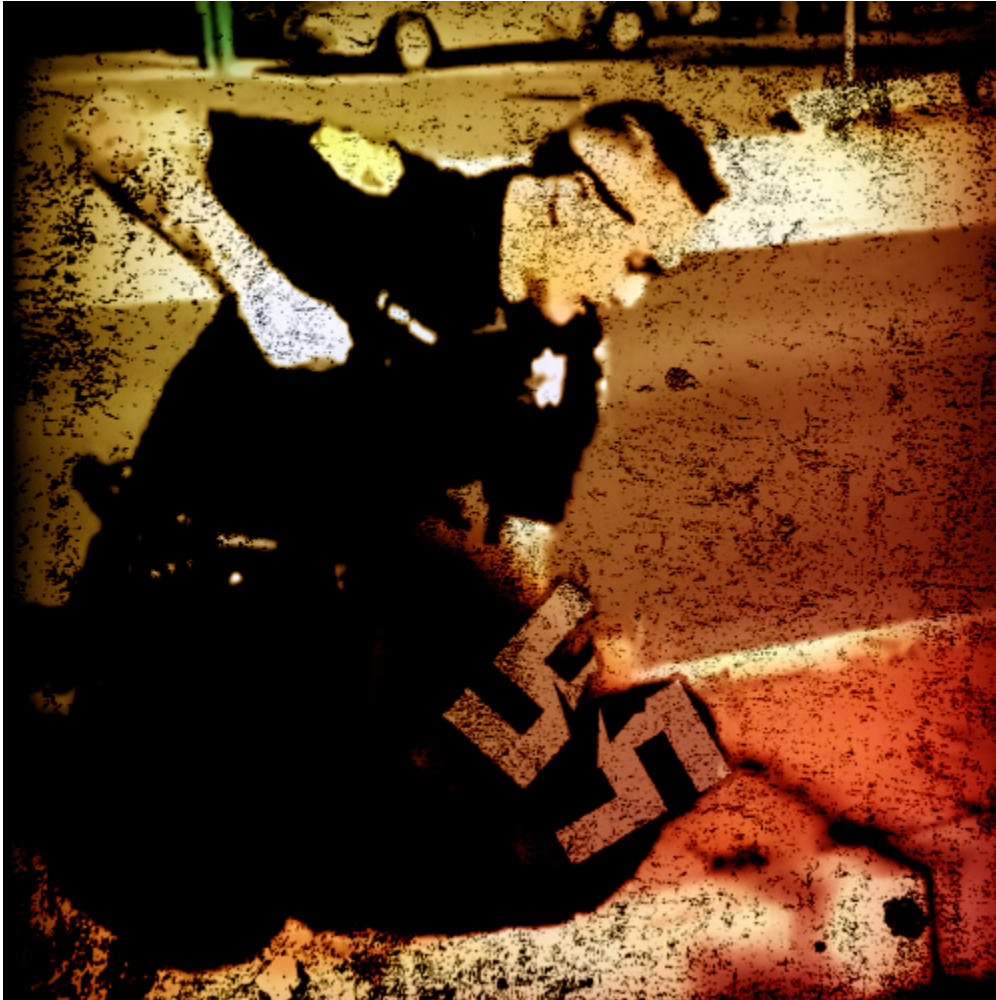
They are there now, just waiting. Hitler will suddenly be hailed as the Hero which he was. And the insane bastards still retaining power here will do what all insane bastards can be expected to do: Play their final card. And those I.C.B.M.s may go over the North Pole, but they'll be coming from here to there instead!!

«Originally written and posted by James Mason on AUGUST 3, 2017»



Why Does the System So Hate “Fascism”?

By [James Mason](#)



I originally was going to entitle this piece, “Why Does the Left So Hate ‘Fascism’?” But it isn’t just the left, it’s the whole System which includes the Left. Note that they don’t “hate” communism. Maybe they’ll deride it at times as having been a failed economic system and perhaps a wee bit on the “repressive” side. But “hate”, no. Hate requires strong emotion and that just isn’t there whenever the System media brings up communism. But it’s certainly there whenever Fascism is taken up.

Of course, being rational and objective in these things is to miss the point but still it is a good starting place.

Whenever I would address student groups at schools during the 1980s, I would toss out a series of questions as to who the supposed greatest mass murderer of all history was according to the Guinness Book of World Records. Mao Tse Tung came in first with a score of about 50,000,000; Stalin was second with a tally of about 30,000,000 and Hitler came in a distant third with a mere 12,000,000. And yet, when most people think of a mass murderer, they think of Hitler.

I would ask these high schoolers – political science majors – how many G.I. soldiers died in the Second World War. Nobody knew. I would ask them how many Jews died and they all knew. And the figure that they all knew was nothing more than baloney at that. More than strange?

But again I stress, do not miss the point here. An important tale is thus being both implied and established here at the same time.

I'm still being told of news items such as, if I am recounting it correctly, a German SS veteran in his nineties who had been a radio operator at Auschwitz who was only recently sentenced to five years for his role in "The Holocaust". At the same time, it does slip out that in none of the formerly Soviet Bloc countries – including Russia itself – were any of the communist overlords ever brought to any kind of justice. This is a tale screaming very loudly.

It's a tale of just who's "touchable" and who is "untouchable". And who would decide and enforce a thing like that? Why, only those in ultimate control. According to this then, 50,000,000 Russians don't count. 30,000,000 Chinese don't count. A quarter of a million American servicemen don't count. And, more to the point, more Germans who died after the war than during the war don't count either. (But of course, THEY HAD IT COMING TO THEM for daring to touch the untouchable.)

Then to the matter of just why it remains "Fascism" that is the prime epithet of these mindsets and not "Nazism". It's very twisty and turny. When they do at times give mention to the latter, it is almost always in the form of "Neo-Nazis", or, literally, "New Nazis". This beats me. I'm not a "New" Nazi. I am just a Nazi. But one does have to keep one thing in mind here at all time: Before 1945, we were a Party; After 1945, we have been a Religion.

However I believe it can be positively traced to this: As Hitler stated in Mein Kampf, he would have never believed it possible that Bolshevism could be turned back were it not for the example of the Fascists in Italy under the leadership of Benito Mussolini. Indeed, it was Lenin who said, "When we lost Mussolini, we lost Italy." And as that German SS veteran in his nineties could tell you, these types don't forget.

The honest and objective person outside the movement – should there even exist such a thing – needs to ask themselves these things. In some of my earlier writings, I suggested to the reader that, should you ever want to get a sense of what the scene of hatred must have been like that day at Calvary two thousand years ago, just view the footage of the scene in Milan in April of 1945 when the bodies of the murdered Mussolini, his mistress and some of his aides were desecrated and displayed publicly – not by the Italian people – but by Red Star Brigades of communists.

And exactly what "crimes" had Mussolini been guilty of? Stop and ask that of yourself for a moment.

Why, he was guilty of the greatest crime of all. He not only awoke in himself to the false and deadly communist premise, he formed an organization which defeated it in his homeland of Italy. That plus giving hope and encouragement to the other anti-communists around Europe and the world. His government, which lasted for two decades, was the best and most stable in Italy's history. In helping to overturn it once general war had broken out and general madness and lawlessness prevailed, this country happily allied itself with such forces as the communists and the Mafia. The truth once again cries out.

How few have considered together the sign of the Cross and the name of Fascism? Setting aside for the moment any thought of the supernatural with regard to the sign of the Cross, the early Christians took the symbol of murder, shame and martyrdom and made it their own. What a bold step, would scare the hell out of the weak and faint-hearted. Would tell their enemies that their own best effort had failed ultimately. One reason I never deny or disown Fascism.

Point being, that symbol then could get you killed. And today, that name could well get you the same with the right – or wrong – circumstances. Such is the carefully cultivated hatred.

It was the System then and it is the System today. It was and is the Jews behind both. And they were in control of the West just as much as they were the East during the Twentieth Century as well as on into the present. It is the SYSTEM. Watch how it behaves and operates.

I had long grown disgusted by all representation of the Spanish Civil War of the Nineteen Thirties because they all hailed the losing communist side as having been the “heroes” of that vicious and brutal struggle. Nowhere was there to be found a true representation. Why? Because the Fascist had been the victors. It had a truly happy ending. Franco had been shrewd enough to have kept his country out of the general war and had managed to survive. Otherwise, he too might have been strung up in a square in Madrid. (Contact International Historic Films for their catalogue and a source for the best documentary on this largely unknown chapter in recent history.)

They today condemn Chilean General Pinochet for having ousted the communist Allende and having killed a great many of his followers in the process. He was a “Fascist”. What? They’d have preferred a communist Spain and Chile? They tell on themselves.

At the very height of the Cold War and in the midst of the great Conservative backlash of the Fifties and Sixties, it was correctly observed – perhaps even by the John Birch Society – that, to the mind of the trained communist, anyone is a “Fascist” who consciously and openly opposes communism.

And make no mistake, it doesn’t have to identify itself as communism. They know what they’re about. A myriad of “social” and “progressive” fronts. Anything “liberal”. Certainly anything “leftist”. Anything that has at its core the dismantling of White Civilization. And with the dismantling of that, the erasure of the White race itself. That has always been the business of the Jews and all of their dupes and tools.

You see, and as I have stated, they have all the ease and luxury. They have governments, economies, militaries, medias, etc., on their side. It as yet remains in the conspiracy stage but it is very real and most effective. When they had it ALL and in the OPEN, as in the case of Bolshevik Russia, it was mass murder. Undisguised. Hitler and the sacrifice of Germany made an end to that. And they hate Hitler ahead of anyone or anything on Earth, ever before in history. (Take away the falsehood of the “gas chambers” and what do you have left? Hitler dared to TOUCH the supposedly UNTOUCHABLE!)

We, on the other hand enjoy no such luxury. We have no citadel. No back-up. No fall-back. No publicly recognized or universally hailed “hero leaders” such as the media built-up scoundrels idolized by the left. The Second World War took care of that. Or at least it was supposed to have done. But, thanks to George Lincoln Rockwell, we have taken on, and adopted as our own, that symbol of shame and defeat, of infamy and all things vile – according to the World Enemy who presently calls all the shots and names all the names – the Swastika.

And whereas the symbol of the Cross no longer drives them into a frenzy as it once did – its role in the history of our race having played itself out – the symbol of the Swastika certainly does. The deluded masses of our own people curse and hate it: The symbol of their own EARTHLY

salvation. But the ENEMY knows what it represents. As long as there are those who hold it sacred, the Enemy knows his battle can never safely be called won.

The Enemy fully knows why he hates. The duped masses hate but they don't really know why.

It is a situation that can be reversed. But it'll require a miracle to accomplish.

We do not have much time left for the White race, as it is so diminished that the Earth no longer possesses any true destiny. A fool could see that a climax approached. All there is to do is work, brace and wait.

When I was still working as a retail security agent, the thieves – made arrogant by all the “civil rights” bullshit – would boldly declare to us that, “You can't touch me!” That was a guarantee that they were to get “touched”, then and there – and take a sudden trip, face-down, to the concrete floor.

I'd like to be around to repeat that action on a grand scale.

«Originally written and posted by James Mason on SEPTEMBER 13, 2017»



An American Nazi Looks at “The Holocaust”

By [James Mason](#)



Probably my own first, personal glimpse at a sight from what later became known as “The Holocaust” was a double-page spread in one of my father’s mens magazines. A huge pit filled with dead, emaciated bodies. Wow! Here was a sight not often – if ever – encountered. Certainly not thus far in my young lifetime. The year no doubt was around 1961. It was also around the time of the kidnapping of Adolf Eichmann by Jews in Argentina and the sensation arising from that. Prior to that time, not much.

Years later Commander Rockwell wrote that his was happening when it was in answer to renewed, world-wide Nazi activity as spearheaded by himself and his American Nazi Party. It only just makes sense. At the kangaroo court held by the so-called “Allies” in Nuremberg during 1945-1946, defendants such as Hermann Goering were tying the prosecution up in knots until films from some of the concentrations camps were brought forth. This more than “levelled” the playing field in favor of the prosecution. It stunned and sickened even the German defendants. From that point it was all downhill for them until the time of the hangings each of which was conveniently “botched” to last up to half an hour before death finally ensued.

Can one believe their eyes? Short answer, yes. But exactly what was it they were seeing? Horrific scenes from camps located in the west such as Belsen and Buchenwald. Places where starvation had begun setting in months before due to the total disruption of any transport by “Allied” dominance in the air. Were the Germans to permit their own good citizens to starve before inmates of criminal facilities? That alongside mass outbreaks of typhus is what created all that carnage.

Heinrich Himmler is well-known for having begun negotiations with the brother of the King of Sweden and the Swedish Red Cross to start getting some of these inmates out and to where they could be better cared for. This kind of testimony at Nuremberg or any place else would have been most inconvenient for the “Allies” and so Himmler was murdered while in British custody (contrary to popular mythology that he committed suicide.) As for Count Bernadotte? He was murdered some years later in Palestine by Jewish terrorists.

United States Senator from Ohio, Robert Taft, was at the time outspoken against the concept of these so-called “war crimes trials” on the basis of two things: Ex Post Facto law which meant that the “laws” and the “charges” all were created after the fact expressly to fit those to be charged with “something”; And the fact that the victors were the accusers, judge, jury and executioner. A legal and moral outrage. AT the time when the so-called “United Nations” had already been formed, the thing to have done – if all of this was even for real – would have been to choose nations which had been neutral throughout the war. Nations such as Sweden, Switzerland, Portugal, Ireland, Spain and so forth.

But to think thus is to entirely miss the point. Roosevelt’s brainchild, the “United Nations”, was brought into being at the height of the Second World War. The target? You guessed it. Just when the war was turning clearly against the Axis – meaning Europe itself – all of those many second-and-third-rate countries of the world unmistakably were getting the message that they’d better now fall into line with the way that the wind was blowing if they cared at all about their own future. The “Allies” themselves had demonstrated they’d not stop at invading and occupying sovereign nations such as Iran, Iceland and those of North Africa.

The great masses of people are really, really stupid. Always have been. Always will be. And the World Enemy knows this the best. And he makes the best use of it.

Total hypocrisy. Total illegality. All of it artificially draped in the robes of the highest of morality and the highest of legality. Easy done when your opponents literally have no power or voice. What there was at the close of the Second World War was a COMPLETE LOCK upon the Earth

by the forces of the World Enemy, the Jews and their accomplices. That is the sad fact. And to hell with any view toward any Third World locale, look instead to the formerly White nations – victor and vanquished alike – and see what they have degenerated into after close to a century of Jewish domination. You may then begin to see who is the attacker and who is the attacked.

The Second World War was engineered by World Jewry to physically TAKE OUT its serious opposition in the world, to SILENCE it and, ever afterward, to CRIMINALIZE it. It is right here that “The Holocaust” comes in. It is right here where any rational and intelligent discussion ends. Emotion and reaction and, should that fail, quasi-legal persecution take over. You can’t even QUESTION this just like you once couldn’t question the Earth revolving around the Sun.

And now perhaps we get into the meat of the issue.

What did I know about the Jews as a fourteen-year-old kid when I joined Rockwell’s Youth Movement? Only that I liked them as entertainers, etc. Rockwell himself was one of the first pioneers – the lonely few – who were strenuously debunking “The Holocaust” even though that name had yet to become the trademark which it is today. He was made out to appear as a complete “nut” when up against such “evidence” as those pictures I began this article with. Here was a tremendous challenge. We today enjoy TONS of material, literature and evidence of our own which literally demolishes the big lie of the so-called “Holocaust”. Rockwell had not this luxury.

Rockwell cited the experiment he tried in about 1958 when he submitted a totally fictitious concoction of his own to one men’s magazine centered around “Nazi atrocities”. As he revealed, they not only accepted the story for publication, paid him for it but they produced their own illustrations to accompany it! Conclusion? Any damned lie – so long as it seems to come from the “proper” and “accepted” angle – can expect to be published as FACT. Most oddly enough, I did the very same thing myself while still in middle school. I was a dues-paying member at the time and I wrote a terrible tale on the same theme and submitted it in English class. Never received it back or discovered what kind of grade I may have gotten on it however.

I lived for a time in Poland during the early years of this century. Loved the place and its people. Poland used to house most of the Jews of the world. (Today it is the United States.) And today one would be hard-pressed to bump into a Jew in Poland. They went somewhere. Of course, I visited Auschwitz. A damned nice place, I thought. I’ve been myself in far worse lock-ups right over here. (And the “gas chamber” and crematoria were located well OUTSIDE the compound wire meaning that no one went there unless they were ALREADY DEAD.)

The Jews carefully hung all of this “criminal activity” onto the German SS. At Nuremberg the SS was declared to be “a criminal organization” so the lowliest raw recruit was in for a hell of a time. Why this? Because the membership of the SS was literally the best of the best. And the Jews and their communist agenda specifically TARGETS the best of the best, the cream of the crop and all forms of EXCELLENCE. Their goal is a mud and mediocrity planet. One which they can rule over openly.

As a National Socialist and one long-since having been fully apprised on the score behind “The Holocaust” right alongside the role of the Jews in world historic affairs and the tremendous harm they have inflicted upon the White race, I say that I would be greatly disappointed and downright PISSED OFF had not the Germans done their utmost against these people while they had the chance. After all, with the cameras grinding, Hitler did state that, should world Jewry succeed in touching off another world war, the result would be the end of the Jewish race in Europe.

“Gas chambers”? No. It is a disproven lie. Flat out. But it does capture the imagination. The image of “innocent victims” being herded to their deaths at the hands of cold-blooded murderers.

Those poor, innocent Jews being done to death on orders of a mad man. There could have been no doubt then or now as to the reaction which could have been expected to a thing of this sort on the part of the masses of people. Calculated to CRIMINALIZE their opponents.

The Jews of the world at that time – and still largely today – had control of the greatest nations of Earth. Churchill was partly Jewish, as was Roosevelt, and I'll come out on a limb here and state that Stalin too was probably part Jewish. Their regimes were Jewish-dominated. Their respective medias were Jewish-dominated. Each of their agendas mirrored one another. It was more of a subtle world lock at that time. But then came Hitler and action had to be taken.

The mighty Jews were outside his realm and surrounded and attacking Europe. But within his realm Hitler had the bio-mass of the Jews. Where did all the Jews go? The big killings, even as they say, went on in the East where most of the Jews were to be found. The German advance of 1941 was so swift that many of these Jews weren't able to flee eastward with the Red Army. The Germans along with the White Europeans of these eastern territories FULLY KNEW what these Jews were all about. They WERE the Reds, they WERE the oppressors, the torturers, the overlords of most recent months and years. They KNEW because they had seen and felt it at first hand.

“Now we've gotcha!”

And the mass shootings commenced, largely at the hands of the respective native people but under the auspices of the German Army. Mainly Polish old-timers were fond of saying that Hitler had it right when it came to the Jews. Manson said that, “Hitler levelled the karma of the Jews.” A huge clean-up took place. Hallelujah!

But this truth wouldn't play all that well, that is from the Jewish standpoint, alongside their own Holohoax rendition. But it is true that hell was really packin' 'em in during the early 1940s.

So much for “The Holocaust”, a work left uncompleted.

«Originally written and posted by James Mason on SEPTEMBER 29, 2017»

A New Media

By [James Mason](#)





Those who knew anything about the media from the days of Henry Ford to those of George Lincoln Rockwell realized that it had been subverted and taken over by Jews. From newspapers to radio to Hollywood to television, etc. If they didn't own it outright then they were the advertisers who could call most of the shots. And if they weren't the writers and editors themselves, then they could depend upon the brain-raped goyim having come out of their likewise subverted and poisoned "institutions of higher learning". But make no mistake, when considering the media, you must consider it as a major tool in the hands of the Jewish enemy.

It is of course a product of Aryan genius just as is everything else within the civilized world. They see this and they know this which is exactly why they knew then and still know that they must move in on it, seize control of it and bend it to their own ends. They will control the flow of information and they will see to it that there can be no significant divergence of opinion. The foulest of degenerates will be elevated to practically "hero" status while the most worthy of genuine national hero types you will never even hear of or, if you do, they will be tar-brushed as "haters" or now even as "domestic terrorists".

Within the past year or two it has been unmistakable that they have ramped up their drive toward general race-mixing not only in their regular programming but in commercials as well. It is "monkey see, monkey do", just as simple as that. Enabling, "okaying" this worst of all disgraces, of all abominations now to a population that has become sufficiently alienated from one another to fall for anything. They KNOW what they're doing.

When I was a kid in the early Sixties and waiting to take off for elementary school in the mornings, I'd catch on local television a thing called, "Sunrise Semester", as part of Ohio State University. It uniformly dealt with what later became known as "subliminals". They'd flash a series of letters or numerals very briefly in front of a panel of students and then ask them to recall what they'd just seen. They did remarkably well at it. I never saw the value of it but it did prove a kind of point. They're doing that now with shots of race-mixed couples on television. The subconscious is a remarkable area. Again, they KNOW what they're doing.

Those not having read Commander Rockwell's book, "White Power", will probably not have otherwise ever heard of Israel Cohen's "A Racial Program for the Twentieth Century". I've only seen it reproduced one other place (apart from the Nazi newspaper I was editing in the 1970s) and that was a large book by another Jew which denied the veracity of the thing. Before going further, here is the text of the pertinent part:

"We must realize that our Party's most powerful weapon is racial tension. By propounding into the consciousness of the dark races that for centuries they have been oppressed by the Whites, we can mold them to the program of the Communist Party. In America, we will aim for subtle victory. While inflaming the Negro minority against the Whites, we will instill into the Whites a guilt complex for their exploitation of the Negroes. We will aid the Negroes to rise to prominence in every walk of life, in the professions and in the world of sports and entertainment. With this prestige, the Negro will be able to intermarry with the Whites and begin a process which will deliver America into our hands."

Rockwell took this quote from out of the U.S. Congressional Record, Proceedings of the House, 1957, page 8559. It was introduced as having been authored by one Israel Cohen, a leading

Communist in England, in his essay entitled, "A Racial Program for the Twentieth Century", and having been penned in 1912.

Any time a thing like this is brought to general light, the Jews go all-out to disclaim it as a "forgery". But, just as Ford stated back in the 1920s, forgery or not, they're following these precepts like a blueprint. And we have asked many decades later, a forgery of what? Of course the year of 1912 was already AFTER they had just about taken over the media and after they had created the N.A.A.C.P. in 1909. They had already gotten themselves into the position of being fully capable to implement just such a thing as outlined previously.

But a lot of work had yet to be accomplished. The Negroes had to be elevated, yes, but the Whites had to be beaten down. That time around 1912 was a time when there were still lynchings going on anytime a Black stepped out of line or committed a racial offense. There were still huge race riots going on where armies of enraged Whites would invade Black areas and do some mass killing. Whites had to be rendered neutral while Blacks had to be enflamed. And make no mistake again, the Blacks could NEVER have accomplished any of this on their own.

The Jews may have owned the studios in Hollywood but it was still up to White geniuses such as D.W. Griffith to produce the product. If you have not yet seen his 1915 masterwork, "Birth of a Nation", then I urge you to do so now. It is readily available even still. With Civil War veterans on the set to ensure accuracy, he showed the tale as it had been. The tragedy of the event but, more importantly, the role of the Ku Klux Klan in preserving White, Southern society afterward. President Woodrow Wilson, himself a Virginian who had lived through the Civil War, said at the time of the film's White House showing, "It's like writing history with lightning."

But there was much howling from the Jewish/Negro quarter. Came the year 1939 and the blockbuster feature, "Gone with the Wind". The only reference to what had to have been the Ku Klux Klan was when some of the men took off to go down some place to clean out a den of thieves and robbers. There were depictions of Carpet Baggers but no mention that these had all been Jews from the North and that General Grant had issued a proclamation expelling them from the South as such.

It's only gotten worse. MUCH worse.

They have a stage play now about Alexander Hamilton full of niggers in the cast. Total falsification of history, Stalinist style.

The truth is that people these days and for a long time past don't have a thought in their heads that wasn't planted there by the Jewish media. Think about it. If not this media then from where? And then you wonder why things are the way they are?

And then this: People like the Nazis and the Klan are the worst kind of evil imaginable!! They have NO POWER, NO INFLUENCE and yet they, somehow, represent the problem. Think about it. I shouldn't have to go on.

There has to be a NEW MEDIA. A White racist media geared to the good of the White folk. This media presently will have to be SHUT DOWN, completely and all at once. I recall Manson's having said that when the television goes off, half the population will go insane right away with the other half just sitting in front of the blank screen waiting for it to come back on. When it DOES come back on, it will be with a SWASTIKA to get things kicked off.

It was exactly this same way in Germany in the 1920s. And it was thought that the German theater, cinema, etc., could not even survive minus the Jewish input. But it did survive and went on to quickly THRIVE. There was in Hollywood what was called the "Gothic" period in horror films. Hardly "Gothic", it was these Jews having hauled-ass from out of Germany - realizing that

their game was up with the coming of Hitler and the Nazis - and taken up position in Hollywood with their horror films, etc. Note that there WERE NO horror films produced in Nazi Germany. The book burnings by the German college students in 1933. Can you not say that there is PLENTY of trash literature in abundance today which -for the sake of our people - OUGHT TO BE BURNED??!?

Nothing, no one should be "free" to poison the culture and, thus, the very people themselves. Nothing, no one, should be "free" to introduce CONFUSION and DISTORTION into the culture and, thereby, to harm the well-being of the people.

Lies and distortion CAN BE identified and called as such. Whenever they are, they must be eliminated.

"Modern art". Total bullshit. Dangerous when presented and accepted as anything serious. Hitler organized exhibitions of degenerate art and presented it AS SUCH. And its power was thus broken over the people.

This "modern music". For well over a half century these idiots have been jumping around up on stage, with that carefully cultivated bummy look, with their guitars and drums, merely screaming and grunting, and making millions of dollars off the fools. (With Jews in the background, always.) The nigger "musicians" even worse, of course.

Genuine culture has DIED and will have to be RESURRECTED!

Pornography will have to be eliminated altogether. One of my favorite Stalin stories has it that when presented with examples of some of the pornography recently seized by some of his secret police, his comment was, "Do people really do this sort of thing?" It is anti-life. In NS Germany, there was GESUNDE EROTIKA... or healthy eroticism, geared toward the strengthening of the ARYAN BIRTHRATE. To the Jewish mindset, it is the sex act; To the Aryan mindset, it has to be the CHILD.

To wipe out the source of the foul poison that has been killing our people is first. To refill the airwaves with information and entertainment may be a case of crawling before one can walk or run. But what could be more worthy or important?

To report the news as it should be reported will be an easy task. To raise up a new generation of actors and writers for a reborn Hollywood will be a higher challenge but it has to be done.

But we MUST and we WILL retake the course and content of our own culture and, thereby, the health and well-being of our people.

«Originally written and posted by James Mason on OCTOBER 11, 2017»



Agents Provocateur

By [James Mason](#)



As old as modern society everywhere are the police agents who are sent in to spy and/or generate trouble where there otherwise wouldn't be any.

I've seen my share. I never had any difficulty understanding that such things went on whereas a great many others seemed to remain unawares. It's simply a standard ploy.

Commander Rockwell, in an apocryphal tale, would call over to the FBI office in Washington, D.C., and ask them to send him more infiltrators like so-and-so because he really needed all the help and support that a good agent would provide.

That's just it. To ingratiate one's self, to build one's credibility. Unless that much is accomplished then the agent isn't going to be of much use. Then one has to judge what the ultimate aim of this individual might be. Merely to gather information? Perhaps to sow disunity in the ranks? Or maybe to actually set one or more persons up for a criminal fall?

I believe I've witnessed all levels but how to be sure unless there does follow actual arrests and criminal prosecution with the agent or agents themselves appearing on the witness stand for the prosecution?

The old Right Wing bullshit of accusing this or that former associate of being an FBI/Queer/Jew simply because there has been a personal falling out doesn't exactly help matters. For one, it spreads paranoia. (And one of my life-long mottos has been, "FIGHT PARANOIA!") For another, it tends to cheapen the enmity of the very real threat of infiltration. For yet another, it practically renders impossible any chance of later reconciliation.

So be careful. Avoid steps that cannot be retraced.

Those who have met me may be sick by my seeming lack of interest or concern in private backgrounds. No. It's just my ages-old training in "THE NEED TO KNOW". I don't need to know what you do for a living, etc. I don't need to know what kind of weapons you may own. I don't need to know – and I surely don't want to know-what you may be up to. And so forth.

Conspiracy – talk – has probably put away more good comrades than any action ever taken, legal or otherwise.

Happily we today are moving away from the kind of situation where a scenario of that kind is possible. Actually I began saying years ago that if they want to plant someone next to me, they'll have to by necessity come in accompanied by a full brass band. There'll be no "sneaking" in as I am a lone wolf.

I've never been set up. I've done jail and prison time but only because I was guilty as hell. Handling that sort of thing is another story, however. Frankly, I have never seen smoke where there has not been actual fire. In other words, we have to cooperate in the very machinations of these police agents in order for them to succeed.

Let me digress just a bit and say that it just LOOKS BAD, even pitiful, when any movement member – once having been arrested, tried and convicted – claims to have been 100% set up by the police. Was he an idiot? Is he still an idiot? Has he not learned anything by the experience? Is he apt to do it again, perhaps endangering others who may trust him as a leader? These are serious considerations.

It's hard to say, "I got fucked." But truth is truth.

I hope everyone reading this article will be keeping up on the four-volume set of reprints of "The Stormtrooper" magazine being now published by Siege Culture. Because in those pages Commander Rockwell stresses over and over about not only how we must not BREAK the law, moreover, we don't NEED to break the law. Some people, however, don't possess a full grasp of the geo-political picture and get impatient. But also this is the favorite playing ground for the agent provocateur.

And if it's hard to say, "I got fucked.", then it's impossible to say, "I fucked myself."

I've never heard anyone admit to this even though I've seen the situation repeated too many times.

"To Serve and Protect". That's the motto down both sides of most police cruisers here in the United States. But back when I was really feeling the pinch of way too much police attention, I changed it to the much more appropriate, "To Harass and Disrupt". The police mindset is still one more topic that needs its own separate article.

If there is one word for it then that word must be ENTRAPMENT. Within the pages of "Siege" I know I went into some great detail about an infiltration attempt I experienced during the early 1980s. Very professional and well-financed. Went on for about three years with the credibility

and ingratiation stage. I realized it all along. The “brass band” I spoke of earlier. It’s a dangerous game and one really should not get involved in it. But just as with polite invites to come down to the station and have a chat with detectives, I wanted to know what it was they wanted to know.

Finally I found out that they wanted to use me as a bridge to get next to three of the then most prominent movement leaders in the country. Once having ascertained this, I went to an excellent attorney I’d made the acquaintance of previously – ex-FBI – and gave him the story. He quickly found out that these people were with a private detective outfit near the State Capital of Columbus, Ohio. To get the full story would require some bucks. As the three men were the ultimate targets of this, I wrote each one and said I would need about \$500 From each to go forward with the investigation. Not one responded. Later came the Ft. Smith, Arkansas, sedition trial with each one of them hauled into court and with one of the infiltrators I had identified as a State’s witness. Then they were willing to listen. I may have included that this was one of the reasons I first ceased publication of “Siege”, the newsletter. Right Wing bullshit.

But perhaps the best ever illustration of this sort of thing that I have ever witnessed is one that, for whatever reason, I don’t think I have ever related on paper. Classic. Textbook, as they say.

It was late in the 1970s and the big communist push for school bussing for the purpose of school integration was on hot and heavy. Two Right Wing brothers in Ohio thought they’d “push back”, as the saying now goes. There commenced the typical Right Wing meetings dedicated to the matter. The old “show, blow and go” routine. But I felt it my duty to at least show as I had known the two for some years.

One day the leader of the two told me he had a new head of security for his group. I asked how well he knew this person. He told me of a “master stroke” he had devised on the subject: He said he had two applicants for the position and that he had them check each other out. The winner was the one who did the best job. Why, natch! The informant working for the police did the better job!! He got the spot.

Some short time later I was arriving home and was informed that I had an urgent call from the father of the two men. It was all over the news, they had both been arrested and charged with plotting to plant a bomb under the elementary school where the daughter of the federal judge presiding over the local school bussing program attended.

I and one other comrade gathered what was requested by the court-appointed attorneys and headed straight off for the fifty-mile trip. One attorney was the sort you wouldn’t want defending you on a traffic ticket. But the other was a genius to put Perry Mason to shame. So goes it with court-appointed representation. We were asked to present our own identification first. Then the photos of the accusers which I had been careful to take at one of the meetings. The attorney said he’d be right back. When he did return, he had determined that here were members of the police, the fire department and one plain, old fashioned agent provocateur.

(Yes, this was the same attorney I went to later.)

Now all of this was just before the breaking of the DeLorean case and the Abscam case in the world news. These both turned out to be what was then called ENTRAPMENT cases but at this moment in time the world had yet to become acquainted with such dealings. More to the point, the average person – from whom juries are selected – still couldn’t believe that such things even took place.

The agent came to the two men and suggested some sort of dramatic action be taken to get things really stirred up. He said that “Terry” could build and plant a bomb for them. A logical target might be that school. All that was required would be for the two of them to SUPPLY THE MONEY to purchase the bomb-making ingredients. When the elder of the two got to feeling a

little queasy about the whole thing and attempted to back out, the agent warned that “Terry” would be very pissed off by this and might just plant the bomb under their own house! And so it went forward, right up to the moment of the arrest.

Every detail of this came out in federal court. I attended each day of the week-long trial. At one point the attorney had the agent crying like a baby on the witness stand. And yet the jury took practically no time in returning with a conviction. The judge jerked back at the news of the verdict as though he had been electrically shocked. In the end he was as light on them as he could be, even sending them to a white-collar facility together. But only afterward came Delorean and Abscam, a little late for their purposes. Five years for being stupid and weak.

“Avoid even the appearance of evil.” You ought to know what book that came out of. It was the same even two thousand years ago.

If we ever needed this sort of thing, we don’t need it now. And if we ever could afford this sort of thing, we can no longer afford it. Best news of all is that we are moving to a new stage where we are becoming almost immune from this type of infiltration. That and the fact that there is plenty of real terrorism being carried out by those not connected with ourselves in any way.

Remember, the agents will go free while you go to prison. BE CAREFUL!

Don't Make the Mistake

By [James Mason](#)



The mistake that I'm talking about is the one which has been very largely responsible for the terrific mess which the entire Western world at present finds itself in. And that is this: To imagine that this business of the human condition on earth is a matter of some sort of personality contest when in fact it has always been a matter of a biological experiment. The sloppy sentimentalists together with the arch conspirators are to be found in bed together in the former camp while we National Socialists are to be found alone in the latter.

But I will forever stress that, yes, they pretty much are running the show, however, look at what kind of show that it is. Now, unless a person is "one of them", that is some colored type or some

criminal conspirator or some brain-raped zombie, then a hard look at how things stand and, what's more, the curve they've taken over the past several decades together with the trend as it is presenting itself for the future, the picture ought to be one of sheer horror.

Someone, perhaps Hitler, said that "they sat by the side of a corpse and in the symptoms of decay saw only signs of 'new' life": The Bible said that "with death they are in agreement and with hell they are in accord." Pat Buchanan said that, "one man's septic tank is another man's hot tub." This all just goes to illustrate that far too many people in any time or place are just too far gone to pay any serious heed to.

Our race just wants to get along. All other races just want to worm their way in. And should we allow them to worm their way in then we shall be destroyed by it. As Rudyard Kipling said so masterfully in his short poem, "The Stranger", many members of our own race may be dirty sons of bitches, however we can know and understand their faults while the stranger, while he may come across as a prince of a fellow, is alien to our blood, we cannot "feel his mind" and we do not know when his gods may recall his service to them.

But beyond any of that, it is the threat of direct race-mixing which has always been that sentence of death which hangs over our heads. Death because any crossing between Whites and coloreds results in the end of a White line and absorption into a colored line. Death. No longer to be found "written into the Book of Life". Satan's ultimate win. Biological because any race other than the White race is something less, something closer to the animal. More primitive and, therefore, more deep-seated and dominant. This means but one thing: We are the only specie of human type on the planet which has anything to lose.

With the general collapse of the order and the culture of what had not long ago been magnificent, White societies, and with the complete take-over from within of all of our institutions and, above all, media, all begins to appear as one. This was not by accident. Robbed on the one hand and poisoned on the other. People being only what they are – "monkey see, monkey do" – and after a few, short generations of this type of conditioning – and with time and proximity – the broader masses begin to fall like flies to this planned genocide, which is exactly what it is.

Back when I was a youth in southern Ohio, there was an area south of town known as Moss Hollow. We'd go there to party. It was well known who and what I was even then. But up the hollow was a middle-age colored couple. Our hostess had as her only comment that they were "nice people". Perhaps they were, I never met them. But that was never the point. My own saying that one speck of shit in a gallon of ice cream ruins the whole gallon holds true. It's what you ARE and not how you may ACT.

You don't arrive at full blown, wholesale race-mixing overnight. It takes a lot of deterioration on many levels – every level – of the society. In fact, it has to start with a society which contains a significant percentage of racially "strange" types to begin with. Then what to do? One will either expel them or will ultimately intermingle with them, over however long or short a time, and thereby be destroyed. It is crystal clear upon which course this country has set its direction.

The subject of Negroes aside, the great German explorer, Humboldt, commented in the Nineteenth Century that America would one day absorb Mexico and thereby be destroyed. Apparently even he couldn't countenance miscegenation with Negroes on a grand scale.

But none of it is new. This is only the way civilizations have ever been destroyed over the centuries and the millennia. It is the mistake which they all have made and none have ever seemed to have been able to learn from their predecessors. "It can't happen here." Maybe that's what they thought... if they thought anything at all. Maybe the current situation will go on interminably. What an idea! A lingering death, a lingering hell! But no. It will most assuredly

NOT continue on this way forever. It will continue to SINK right apace with the darkening of the general population. It will reach a permanently Third World state of existence from which nothing can ever elevate it.

But there was always a third way to go. Not to expel, not to die with the rest but to remove oneself – one's people – from the dying mess once one has seen and realized that there is no longer any hope for the state or the society or its institutions which have gone rotten. Moving on has always been the way that the Race and the Civilization have been able to survive and go on to new greatness.

However we see something new at present, two things in fact. One, this drive toward racial and national death is moved by a very conscious and deliberate conspiracy. The people didn't want it at all. They were subverted into it. The 1912 pronouncement by one Israel Cohen said it best and in the fewest words when he declared that they – Jews/Communists – would aid the Negro to a certain "equality" with Whites and thereby cause racial intermingling which, according to him, would deliver America to their cause.

Second, it is presently out of the question for any sizeable group of Whites anywhere to withdraw en masse from any of the formerly White lands, to go out to a fresh frontier, to start over fresh and clean, while the old and the rotten could be left to die of its own evil. The global lock of this World. Enemy is total and absolute. If such a move could even be generated in the first place, the forces of these Alien regimes which govern all of our lands would move speedily to destroy it.

All of this taken together spells only one thing: That the greatest climax ever upon this earth is fast approaching.

The way it now stands, Whites nowhere have any say or control over their own destiny. They are at every turn governed, controlled and POISONED by this same conspiracy which I have just mentioned. Their traditionally White lands are being filled and overrun with colored types. There is no White leadership at any official level anywhere. There are only sell-outs. The media and the educational system deals strictly in POISONING the minds, the souls and the spirits of Whites everywhere. The results of all of this are becoming devastating. And, again, it only points to a great CLIMAX in the near future.

This business of so-called "racism"... an epithet created by the Enemy even as he was formulating all the rest of his attack against us. What it defines in reality is no more or less than a normal condition of wanting to be with one's own fellows, abide by his own laws, traditions and customs and, above all, to BREED TRUE. Anything aside from this natural condition is nothing more than DEPRAVITY and DEGENERACY, some alien form of twisted and wholly artificial, unnatural mind warp. It arose, took hold and came to dominance through alien Jews whose wish to destroy us as a people goes back at least to their murder of Christ.

For the rest, those of our own people who have labored under the delusion of there being "no difference between races other than the color of the skin", it has been this mistake, this gravest of errors, which has made this otherwise impossibly outrageous, outlandish and RIDICULOUS of assumptions seemingly "acceptable" to our naturally easy-going and welcoming people. It stood this way for a very long time. Now it has become a DICTATORSHIP without tolerance of any differing of opinion. Now it has become RED-LINED just as I never tire of stressing.

There you have declared – by them – the climax.

Hope? What do I offer by way of hope? None of the silliness or the foolishness of the past. No stupid "formulas".

This racial idea, at least among human types, is comparatively very new. Gobineau wrote of it in the middle of the Nineteenth Century in a very good but still flawed pioneering work. When King Edward VII of England was put to task over just how to receive some Negroid "royalty" at his table, he uttered that the individual was either a king or just some nigger. True racialism had a long way to go. When the mighty Third Reich was established on earth in the Twentieth Century, the rest of the globe conspired and moved to destroy it militarily.

This racialism is without any doubt an idea whose time has come if there is to be any hope of a decent future on earth. Of that there can be no question.

How will it come about? How will these enemies of truth and natural order be dealt with, removed from positions of dominance? What will become of all the nominally "human" garbage that the earth is presently awash in?

I will conclude by stating only that this has ALWAYS been the way that decency and greatness have been ruined through countless centuries and civilizations. And I know and have seen that today's present situation was ANTICIPATED, fully described and its outcome documented thousands of years ago. I will say that higher humanity wasn't planted on this earth for the hell of it. I will say that the Third Reich and its example were not in vain. I will repeat that the climax is here. I will insist that the moment was chosen at the beginning of time.

To the amazement of many I will state that the outcome has already taken place, perhaps many times over, and is about to take place again.

Mortals can be expected to make these mistakes.

Those responsible for the creation of the earth and what life there is upon it do not make mistakes.

Esoterica and the House Fire Situation

By [James Mason](#)



Let's go to the dictionary once more to check out the definition of the word "esoteric". "Designed for or understood only by the specially initiated; Private; Secret." The "esoterica" part is my own invention.

Earlier in the month of January, during the course of a meeting of Atomwaffen and Siege Culture people, it came up that there are those who are enamored of something they are calling "Esoteric National Socialism". After a weak laugh, I commented that the terms are mutually exclusive and that this could be nothing more than some kind of a useless diversion on the part of those who have no real idea of or stomach for confronting the enemy or arousing the people.

The situation Hitler found himself in the middle of in 1919/1920 -indeed all of Central and Eastern Europe – was literally a house on fire. Through the shock and exhaustion of the First World War, the old, established order had been weakened sufficiently so that a comparatively small clique of Jews and a somewhat larger coterie of duped hangers-on had been able to seize power and declare such things as the "Bavarian Soviet Republic", etc. Mass murders were taking

place on the part of these Jews against the local, White, Christian inhabitants. The economy was in shambles. Foreigners were overrunning the borders.

And then, once the Freikorps had been able to get much of that back in hand, a sort of half-death, half-nightmare situation set in which became known as the “Weimar Republic”. The name came from the fact that the traitorous Social Democratic Party (actually Marxism without the balls) didn’t feel safe in Berlin and set up its headquarters in that outlying town. Open Communist insurrection was stamped out but foreign troops still stood on parts of German soil and the border skirmishes continued else-where. The economy was still a mess. But more than that, an atmosphere of the worst sort of immorality had set in. Over here at present, the situation of deplorability has almost caught up to the way it was in Germany at that time.

The Communists were still the largest party in Germany and, following the defeats at the hands of the Freikorps earlier, the Comintern, under the direction of Stalin, ordered that they try no more grandstand plays and rather just wait for things to develop, then to step in and take power. This was on its way to happening. Had the Germans gone to Communism, the awful burden of so-called “reparations” would have ended. Had any one or more of the various German states broken away from the Fatherland, the same would have occurred. And at least some form of “order” would have been reestablished. They resisted this admirably but it was a situation which couldn’t have lasted.

The Jewish-Communist plan would unquestionably have worked had it not been for one thing: Hitler and the National Socialists. This is the reason that they hate Hitler above all else right to this very day. It is NOT for some supposed “crimes” he committed. It is because he ruined their master plans. THEY know it even if the rest do not.

Lenin had always desired Germany far more than Russia but Russia dropped into their hands first. Germany was and is key. People have little realization just how deeply infected even the West was with Communism and Social Democracy even then. They sat in the sensitive positions most everywhere but could not have the satisfaction of coming right out with it and declaring their own soviet republics and pressing forward, unhindered, with their radical Marxist programs. The general populations might just have revolted and they’d have been through.

There were those at the time of the Russian Revolution who were well aware that this was a take-over of Russia by international Jewry and who were warning their respective governments that action needed to be taken IMMEDIATELY to snuff it out before it could go further. But, as I said, the “hidden hand” was already too deeply entrenched in places like Britain, France and the United States for anything like this to be allowed. Had Germany been taken by Communism in the Twenties or Thirties, no one would have taken any action whatever. How do we know this? Because in 1939 and 1940, the Soviet Union was attacking and overrunning places like Finland, Estonia, Latvia, Lithuania and Rumania – not to mention eastern Poland -without any move or protest from the West. It was a set-up.

And, as it is now known, Stalin’s great push against the whole of Europe with, as the historians have been claiming, more tanks, planes, artillery and troops than held by the rest of the world combined, would have gone off and would have been successful. Had it not been for Hitler and National Socialist Germany. (They still officially claim that Hitler “betrayed” his “ally”, the Soviet Union.)

This is not even to touch upon the tremendous social improvements provided by Hitler and the National Socialists. Here their achievements were at least as stupendous as were those on the battlefield. The German people were freed and remained so until 1945 when the crush of the rest of the world came pouring in on them. The military threat of the Soviet Union was at least

partially thwarted through some remaining sense of national interest on the part of the United States after the death of Roosevelt. But the undoing of the great social progress made during the Third Reich was absolute so that the German people might take up again where they had previously left off with regard to slow, national disintegration.

But, as Rockwell said, Adolf Hitler had fought the Alamo of the White race. And so it was. Better to the point, Hitler had not done this esoterically. He and his followers screamed it at the top of their lungs in all public places. They clashed with the Communists in the battle for the city streets and many were killed. The Communist-supportive government outlawed them and jailed many more. Way ahead of the Third Reich and way ahead of the so-called "Holocaust", the scum-bag elements in Germany were smearing and defaming Hitler, etc., because they knew and saw that his policies, if gotten into power, would clean Germany up and ruin their own, rotten game.

There never was a moment to be lost. There was a people and a world to save. Esoterica directly implies a lot of time to be wasted, a lot of games to be played.

There were plenty of game-Players in Germany at that time. One of Hitler's early followers – Ernst Hanfstaengl – described from his having been an eye-witness the scene at the Burgerbrau Kellar the night of November 8th, 1923, just prior to the Munich Revolt, that Hitler had not jumped up onto that table and fired his weapon into the ceiling in order to frighten or intimidate people. No. He had done it in order to WAKE THEM UP after their having been put to sleep by these very game-playing esoterics who desired to babble in the face of Germany's house fire.

There were game-players which had to be violently dealt with in 1934 and again in 1944. (And it had been game-playing that resulted in the deaths of the Sixteen Martyrs at the time of the Munich Revolt.)

Quite naturally, official history does not do well at recording the actual motivations behind the attempts against Hitler in 1934 and 1944. Sell-out in the first instance, probably, and complete loss of nerve in the latter. But nothing clear. Remember that: Nothing clear. And that would be my own definition of the term "esoteric".

The poor fool, Dietrich Bonhoeffer, so often hailed by these champions of esoterica today, was a profoundly confused individual but one who acted upon his confusion. It cost him his life.

And how have I myself often described the term "democracy"? I have long been convinced that it represents nothing more or less than MANAGED CONFUSION. Nothing staid but an unclear drive in an unclear direction coming from an uncertain source. But the society and the people can be CLEARLY seen to be going to hell.

And so this business of esoterica can be found anywhere and at any time, in any situation. Of its own, it can never start or account for anything positive. Within something which is positive, it can do great harm.

I realize we cannot take up arms ourselves at our nation's borders at present nor can we physically assault our nation's enemies as they slime-drip their way down our city streets.

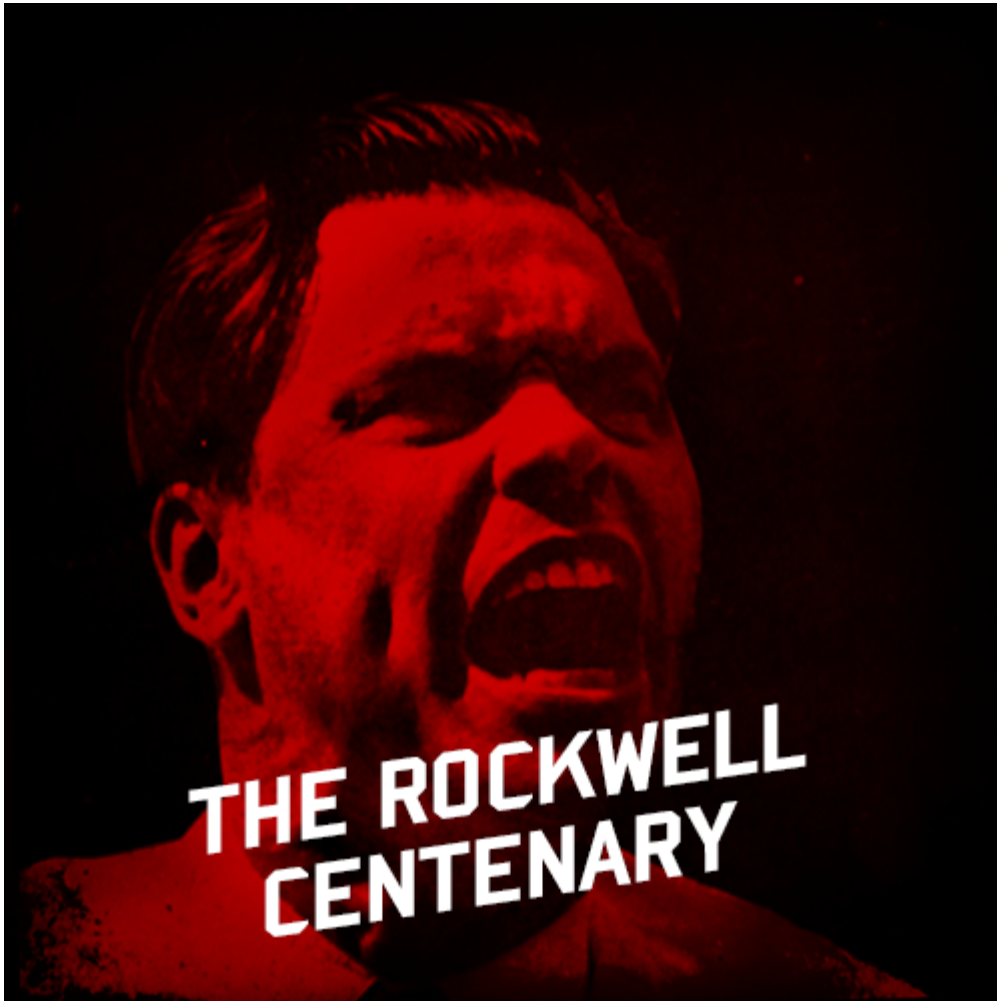
But we can and we must deal in only the most PLAIN AND UNVARNISHED truth as is available to us. And that truth is always going to be the message of RACE!

Anything that veers from that path is some form of esoterica and we haven't got time for it. There is a house on fire!!

«Originally posted on 3-3-2018»

The Rockwell Centenary

By [James Mason](#)



For the image of a man who was so alive and in the times to have reached its centenary this March 9th is sobering beyond the power of words to convey. He departed this life while still in his physical prime just over a half-century ago. To have been associated with his organization then was so very cutting edge, so completely modern. To have marked someone's centenary then would have placed you back at the time of the Civil War. A half-century back then would have taken one from the time of Queen Victoria and well into the Atomic Age.

Yet here we are.

And we are, after all, still here.

I want to make it a point to remember how the Jews and all the rest of the system smart-asses were calling Rockwell – when they weren't ignoring him – a “failure” in life as well as in his chosen path, that of radical politics in the form of the American Nazi Party. And it always upset me down deep in my gut when these same know-it-alls would borrow from somebody when saying -as some sort of veiled

warning/condemnation/threat that “those not learning the lessons of history are doomed to repeat them.”

There were and are many lessons of history that these types either have not learned or who, for their own deceptive purposes, choose to cherry-pick. One of these is that the men who have had some of the greatest impact upon history have only done so well after their deaths. Rockwell knew this and was careful to state it in regard to himself in the pages of his autobiography, “This Time the World”. “I knew I would not live to see the victory I would make possible but I would not die before I had made that victory certain.”

I state this now and dare anyone to try and contradict it: Rockwell’s presence is greater today than at any time during his own life. We’ve seen this reality jump dramatically just within the past one year through the efforts of Atomwaffen and Siegeculture. And being somewhat in a position to know, I can tell you that it represents only the barest of beginnings.

One of Rockwell’s earliest supporters, Floyd Fleming, never tired of referring to him as some sort of cosmic genius. He actually was. His grasp of history as well as of the present day led him to declare of himself and his role that he was the “Saint Paul” to Hitler’s “Christ”. In this he was right again and things over the course of the last fifty years have only gone to bear this out.

But it required centuries for Christ’s message to finally take on the power of the State under Emperor Constantine. We feel today that we don’t have that much time what with the way things are deteriorating. To be sure, the Classical world was then irremediably stricken and was going to fall, no matter what. The future was all in the hands of the pagans to the north who were still to receive the Word. Paul realized this then but still acted as though it were “a house on fire”. As I was setting about demystifying the words of the Bible – and certainly those of Paul, who wrote most of the New Testament, it came over me that here certainly was one more cosmic genius.

One of the things I feel I demystified then was the often used term, “salvation”. We’ve all heard of salvage yards where the usable material is separated from the junk. It is no different with human material. We find ourselves today in the midst of a great salvage yard as we attempt to spread the Word to as many of those worthy to receive it and thereby be represented in some sort of future as we are able.

Our circumstances may be less than glamorous, the work may be dirty and at times even dangerous, and the “junk” element may well outweigh that of the more valuable. But had this very same task not been willingly and knowingly undertaken by the likes of Paul back then, then I assure you we would not be here today attempting to successfully bridge the gap between one civilization and the next. Cycles of civilization have been and are perhaps the one great lesson of history. As great or even greater than that is the reason for it.

Look at Germany today. Even the voice of the enemy has no choice but to admit that Germany leads Europe. Then look at Germany all throughout the latter half of the Forties. A burned-out waste land. Enemy occupied and cut into pieces. I say look at that and then look at all of these so-called “developing” nations throughout the Third World. And then the words of Hitler as he wrote in “Mein Kampf”. “A people does not go to ruin through lost wars but only through the loss of the purity of their blood.” Case made beyond the power of enemy lies and propaganda to deny or obscure.

However, the great reality of these times is that all of what has been known as White, Western Christian civilization is in the same boat with regard to the common threats facing it. No longer an “Eastern Bloc”, it even includes what had been encompassed by the Soviet Union. But in this there is great clarification and clarification is always our ally as opposed to the distortion and confusion of the enemy.

As is my way, I won't waste time and paper bewailing these details. For it has already been done and in detail far greater than anything I could hope to replicate. Former speech-writer for Richard Nixon and presidential candidate, Patrick Buchanan, issued a book in 2002 entitled, “The Death of the West”. I recommend this book to anyone. The subtitle to this book was, “How Dying Populations and Immigrant Invasions Imperil Our Country and Civilization”. All very reasoned and fact-based. But Buchanan was received – or treated – as one of us when the book was first released by these grinning and arrogant, over-confident Third World invaders among us.

Rockwell was saying much the same throughout the 1960s. It was as true in 1965 as it was in 2002. Only the symptoms have gotten worse. If you as yet haven't read Rockwell's second book, “White Power”, then you must. But Rockwell from the start took the high ground, got in front of the situation and declared himself a Nazi, took the Swastika as his symbol and worshiped the image of Adolf Hitler. The enemy thus couldn't accuse him of this the way they did Buchanan. And, by this, Rockwell created a legend which will live throughout eternity. Buchanan today is practically forgotten.

It makes a person wonder how many “runners-up” may have existed at the time of Paul. Trying to disguise or “sugar-coat” the message in order to, perhaps, escape the kind of horrible death that standing up openly for Christ could get you. And there were plenty of those. But they are forgotten, Paul is remembered and the job got done. What job? The salvation of an entire people – the White race – and a chance at one more glorious cycle of civilization. The times of Paul have returned and that is where we presently find ourselves, like it or not.

But you'd better KNOW IT. Because if you don't, if you insist upon continuing along in some sort of personalized delusion for the sake of safety or ego, then you are wasting your time and indeed your life.

You will be forgotten. In the meantime, you are helping spread distortion and confusion. You are, in effect, part of the problem and not of the solution.

So then, are we radicals and extremists because we are so far ahead of the times or is it because we pull absolutely no punches? Probably a bit of both. But what do we care? Has anyone or anything managed to do any better for the situation? We don't feel we have time to waste. Really, does anyone have time to waste? Unless, of course, their entire existence has been a waste. And, yes, there are plenty – too many – of those. As Hitler said, all consumed by the daily price of milk – or maybe the sports page. Or as I say, placed on earth only to exhale carbon dioxide and shit in the water.

I was actually born over anxious. Got to do something NOW! That, when not gotten under control can get you all fouled up, ruined and killed. This sort of thing, tragically but not accidentally, is not taught anywhere. I guess you either survive long enough to get the picture or you just do not. That's even worse than the law of the jungle. But what a test! The numbers, the numbers. They forever appear to be against us. And yet we have made it to this point.

Time running out? Whether it is or whether it isn't, there is no time to waste.

Rockwell was one of the very few who WASTED NO TIME. He gave every minute of his existence to the cause and, in the end, he even gave his DEATH. Legends aren't easily made and it is the true test of a genuine legend when – as it was and remains – that the lying, manipulating, opinion-forming and taste-making enemy media does its very damndest to see to it that the person is literally BURIED from the sight of the public, and still the legend not only lives on but grows.

Our race has seen worse days than these, I assure you. As I carefully scanned and studied the Bible – knowing that the people at the heart and core of it were OURSELVES – I marveled that we were able to come through at all those thousands of years ago. And today we don't face the kind of terror that they faced then. On top of that we possess the kind of miraculous weapons and tools that they couldn't even imagine.

It's within and within again. Within our established borders and institutions that the threat lies. And within each one of ourselves that the division and confusion, the inability to act and to act effectively exists. If, to borrow from the Book, the veil could be but lifted from the eyes of our fellows, then the abysmal situation which now exists could be reversed effectively overnight.

That's our task. To attack it as capably and well as we can.

To do less is a waste of time. To remain inactive because one desires to do more at this time – when the means do not exist – is equally a waste of time.

Personally, I could not look in the face any of our great heroes who have gone on – Rockwell among the foremost of them – if I were to permit myself to fail in such a manner.

Thora and Link Photo Gallery



“A Man with a Camera”

Or, more precisely, a man with at least three cameras. For it is the output of three cameras that goes into the making of this program which is entitled, “Thora & Link”. Commander Rockwell was always, it seems, a shutter-bug by nature. He had trained in Navy photographic school during the Second World War and had gone into business as “Maine Photo Art” after the War. And thank heaven for all of this as it made possible for us today and ever after to see and know that much more of the rich and meaningful life that this special individual led.

Rockwell was also a man with two great loves, both of which he came upon in his life practically simultaneously: National Socialism and a woman named Thora Hallgrimsson. Previously over the course of his young life Rockwell had been searching and struggling toward both of these things. Much philosophical and spiritual confusion and yearning plus even a marriage that was to end in divorce. But, once found, Rockwell, true to his nature, locked on.

This collection of photographs covers the period from 1950, when Rockwell was recalled to active duty in the Korean War and ordered to San Diego, California, to 1958 when the moment came in Arlington,

Virginia, to make the terrible choice between his beloved family and the Movement, the future of which now rested entirely in his hands. Self or posterity? He made the choice only a great man would or could make. From that very moment, all of it – past, present and future – became legend.

We've arranged the presentation in three parts: The output of a 3-D "Viewmaster" camera; a series of black-and-white prints; and a series of large-format color slides. In essence then, we'll be covering the same ground three times but in three separate ways. Of course, it was necessary to have the two sets of slides printed and, in the case of the "Viewmasters", it wasn't easy or cheap. The B&W prints had only to be carefully removed from their album which was practically falling apart. The large, color slides were all jumbled up, bent in many cases and cracked in some.

In processing the "Viewmasters" I made a discovery that is worth sharing. The opening frames in this program are of several of the so-called stereo "reels" themselves. A number of things are to be noted: On some, the Commander has made inscriptions in his own hand; on others he has put his initial "R"; on at least one he has written out long-hand "The 3-D Company". But on still others there is printed professionally and in color a label also bearing a logo for "The 3-D Company". The first actual print from one of these slides is of a photograph of a construction of this same logo. It's all his own artwork, his own design. It is obvious to me by this that, while stationed with the Navy in San Diego, the Commander – ever the entrepreneur – started up this company himself as a franchise or the like. Then, as we know, he was transferred to duty in Iceland where he would meet and fall in love with Thora. But he took his own "demo" model of the camera along with him.

However, San Diego is doubly significant in the life of George Lincoln Rockwell at this point because it was while there that he first read Adolf Hitler's "Mein Kampf" and became instantly converted to National Socialism. It was as a committed National Socialist that Rockwell would spend the remainder of his life. The true instinct and steel-trap intellect of the man, the honesty and the bravery, the zest and the lust for life, the talent, the personal charisma, the utter devotion to duty. Any one of these attributes would be remarkable by itself in any individual. But to have them combined together in one person is something unique. And the result, once again, was legend.

With the noted exceptions of the shots we made of the reels in the beginning, each of the three segments opens in Iceland. It would be an invaluable aid to the viewer if he could have with him or at least be familiar with the story as told by Commander Rockwell himself in his autobiography, "This Time the World". A number of the illustrations in that book were taken from these very same collections. One may be aware of the end of one segment and the start of another thusly: When first color changes to B&W, we have gone from the opening to the second segment; when color returns, we have moved into the final segment.

The first part ends in Memphis, Tennessee, about 1956 when Rockwell was working with Conservative Robert Snowden. Why then and there? I suspect it was because of the added expense of the "Viewmaster" process coupled with the ever-tightening financial straits Rockwell and his family were having to undergo. The next shots off that camera are not until after the founding of the American Nazi Party in 1959 and will be included as part of the next program devoted to the A.N.P.

The second part ends in Arlington, Virginia, in the summer of 1958 with a backyard birthday party for one of the kids at Williamsburg Boulevard. This house had been provided by Harold Arrowsmith with the arrangement that Rockwell lead an openly anti-Semitic group backed by Arrowsmith's financing. It held

until things got too hot and Arrowsmith bailed. These shots would have been from about the time of the July picket of the White House.

But note the carefree looks not only on the kids – with miniature “Heils” all around – but also on the face of Thora herself as she caters to the party.

The third part ends with, as Rockwell captioned the same shot which he reproduced in “This Time the World”, the final take of the kids before his family’s flight took off for Iceland late in 1958. The fury of the Jews at this sign of renewed resistance – the first since 1945 – and the complete cowardice of the so-called “Conservative” or “Right Wing” instantly rendered it impossible to maintain a family safely or comfortably. Seldom in any man’s life does there come this sort of complete break, a total end and a total new beginning, but this was such a time in Rockwell’s life.

In between, to help the viewer better appreciate what’s taking place, there are scenes from around the Navy base at Keflavik, Iceland, which look more like an Air Force base as Rockwell was a Navy flier. There are in the second segment a couple of rather dark shots of a review taking place in a hangar. The Commander is the tall figure in the center of the group of officers. That year was 1952. Unless I am badly mistaken, there at the opening of the second segment are photos from the diplomatic party in Reykjavik where Link first met Thora. There was, naturally, a courtship period although Link admitted a love-at-first-sight passion between them. The little boy there at first was Thora’s son, “Ricky”, by a first marriage.

There was the wedding at the National Cathedral in Reykjavik on October 3rd, 1953, and the reception following that at the home of the Hallgrimsson family. Then the honeymoon to Berchtesgaden, Germany. We have a couple of shots taken during the military flight over as well as a nice grouping of shots from the famous Tea House, atop the Kellstein. There will be a few more shots from the honeymoon in the second segment.

“In May (1954) my wife gave birth in the Base Hospital to my first son, Lincoln Hallgrimmur, whom we came to call ‘Grampaw’. I was overjoyed! After three daughters (from his first marriage), at last a son!

“We came back to the U.S.A. (in 1955), arriving as I had at Brown University, in a hurricane, at Brunswick, Maine, where I was to be attached to inactive duty.” “Thora, Ricky, ‘Grampaw’ and I took a little cottage on Bailey’s Island, at the very height of a roaring gale, and I set about methodically preparing to publish a full-color national magazine. We had exactly three hundred dollars to our names.”

The series of shots of the log cabin, the lake, Rockwell in the boat and at the typewriter most probably are from this period. There also comes a series of views starting with a rather poor-quality one of Rockwell’s D.C. office of “U.S. Lady Magazine” followed by a dazzling display of Rockwell’s own art, presumably outlining that first issue. In the second B&W segment will be a few shots of Rockwell’s “U.S. Lady” staff. A couple of secretaries and the man who ultimately bought the effort out after only a handful of issues, John Adams, I believe.

“...I drove down from Maine to Washington, D.C., obviously the only place such a magazine as ‘U.S. Lady’ should be published. After staying again for a while at the Icelandic Embassy, we rented a lovely old Virginia plantation home about sixty miles out in the ‘hunt’ country south of Washington. We got the place for a hundred a month, since it was so very far out. It was really luxurious. There were bathrooms with fireplaces, chaise lounges and oil paintings! But commuting a hundred and twenty miles a day in my

little Plymouth station wagon was extremely difficult. I began to sleep some nights in the tiny office I had rented in the Walker Building, a block away from the White house.”

In the B&W second segment there is a nice series which depicts this home in Flint Hill, Virginia, along with a festive occasion attended by neighbors or perhaps in-laws. In 1956 Thora and Link have their first daughter, Jeannie Margaret, who was born at George Washington University Hospital in D.C. Hopefully, by this, the viewer will be able to keep track of the children as they are appearing. The third segment is practically all given over to the kids. There are at the beginning some nice shots of the father-in-law with friends in Iceland on horseback with little Ricky. In that grouping as well will be a portrait of Admiral William Halsey with the Rockwell logo clearly visible at the bottom, right.

And, also in 1956, Rockwell loses control of his magazine, “U.S. Lady”: “Once again, I had created what I set out to create, but lost the fruits of my labors because of the lack of capital.” It was at this time Rockwell decided to go directly into politics. In line with this decision, and arising out of a political contact had made as a result of a Conservative meeting he had held on July 4th, 1956, at the Mayflower Hotel in D.C., Rockwell and his family traveled to Memphis, Tennessee, to assist in the Hard Right effort of one Robert Snowden. We’ve included a couple of scenes from that period, especially of Snowden seated at his desk. These are about the only shots with a purely political content in this program. If I included the extra scene of the younger man also at a desk in the same office, it was to determine whether or not the man is Rockwell. He is not. But, after the failed attempt at the Mayflower Hotel previously to accomplish anything with Conservatives, this experience in Memphis was his second bitter let-down. It was around this time that Rockwell purchased a trailer as a hedge against more Right Wing instability.

That Thanksgiving Rockwell was back in New England meeting with DeWest Hooker and some of his men who were active on the streets. It was at this time that Rockwell realized that only an openly Nazi approach was worthwhile.

While we have no pictures of the momentous meeting Rockwell had with Hooker – apart from that one reproduced in “This Time the World” – we know that at this point he was moving about the eastern United States with his family in the trailer looking for that one leader, that one organization that might hold a key to a future. There was to be none. It was going to be he, himself, or nothing at all ultimately.

But the period was a harsh one for him and his family. The second segment of photos dramatically reproduces part of this by its emphasis on the “trailer” period. Some of these shots will be at Haines Point, D.C., on an island in the Potomac River, with others being from a park in Moonachie, New Jersey, across the river from Manhattan. The Moonachie period Rockwell recalled fondly, however. And despite the very real hardships of this life, all of the quite intimate B&W photos of this second segment tend to reflect only a happy domesticity. It surely must have been love. Rockwell had by this time traded the Plymouth for a 1949 Cadillac to better tow the 1944 trailer. The year 1957 saw the birth of Thora and Link’s third child, Evelyn Bentina, at Hackensack, New Jersey.

At least one B&W photo clearly depicts the Christening of a new born infant. And one will notice a small series of B&W prints showing some different children. These are the three girls from Rockwell’s first marriage: Bonnie; Nancy; and Phoebe Jean. (Nancy will also be the pretty one in the “Mickey Mouse” cap.) A rare visitation for him. Who is the elderly woman shown with Nancy? A mother-in-law, perhaps?

Another move with the trailer, this time to Lincoln, Pennsylvania, situated between Lancaster and Reading, as the quest continued.

At about this same time, Rockwell was contacted by DeWest Hooker and asked to represent him at an upcoming meeting of Hard Right types in Knoxville, Tennessee. Out of this meeting was to evolve the long-lived “National States Rights Party”. But at the meeting also was one Wallace Allen – later to figure in the creation of the American Nazi Party – who convinced Rockwell to come join him in Atlanta, Georgia. As Rockwell wrote, the family in the trailer arrived in Atlanta in January of 1958 on the coldest day there in record and was quartered in what Rockwell termed “a dump” of a trailer park. One more Conservative effort fails.

The Right Wing contacts never ceased, however, and next it was on to Newport News, Virginia, to work with a William Stephenson, publisher of “The Virginian” magazine. It was here that Rockwell was introduced to Harold Arrowsmith and the plans were laid to start an organization that not only told it exactly as it was – accusing the Jews – but was dedicated to taking the message into the streets and to the public, thus breaking out of the dead-end and nowhere Right Wing cycle. Arrowsmith was a millionaire and a research scholar who would not only finance Rockwell and his family but would provide much damning evidence on the Jews to be published. Rockwell, at last, would lead.

A house was leased in Arlington, Virginia, on Williamsburg Boulevard not only as a home for Rockwell and his family but also to contain presses and photographic equipment by which to print the new organization’s – “National Committee To Free America From Jewish Domination” – literature. In quick order the decision was made to stage a live picket before the Eisenhower White House in protest over U.S. support of Jews in the current crisis over Lebanon. Men from Hooker’s group were bussed down from New York for the occasion which took place that July. Simultaneously, contacts Rockwell had made in Louisville, Kentucky, and Atlanta, Georgia, picketed as well.

Things went surprisingly smooth until October 12th, 1958, when the Atlanta Synagogue was mysteriously bombed. Rockwell’s men in Atlanta – including Wallace Allen – were arrested on the charge but never convicted. However, it was the resultant “heat” from all the national publicity that proved the most decisive. The media “barricade” was broken, to be sure, but at a cost. Arrowsmith – terrified – pulled out, together with his finances, demanding back not only his presses but the house. And physical attacks upon the home began. Late in the year, Rockwell sent his family to live in safety with Thora’s parents in Iceland. That very final shot of the third and final segment was taken at Idyllwild International Airport as the family was about to depart.

Thora and Link would meet only one more time. The next year was, by Rockwell’s own account, the most lonely, desperate and miserable of his life. But he overcame every obstacle and every threat and, on March 8th, 1959, (one day before his own forty-first birthday) he formally announced the creation of the American Nazi Party.

But in the interim the in-laws went to work on Thora with threats of disinheritance, etc. Rockwell made it over to Iceland in the fall of 1959 but it was no good. Separation papers were signed that October 28th... the date of one of their daughters’ birthday. Rockwell prepared to fly back to the United States when...

“She (Thora) had come to say goodbye! She was pouring tears. I took her in my arms and sobbed uncontrollably. So did she. I begged her to tell me why... but all she would say was that she wished it could be otherwise more than I did!

“Had I managed to fight my way back to a united family up there, after the brutal and heart-breaking battle I had experienced, the warm love of my wife and children might have overcome my sense of duty to the Cause. I might have postponed for too long the all-out battle we have fought and won here, as a shell-shocked man eschews the trenches when he can. Who would leave a warm feather bed to jump into the icy torrents in which he most probably will be drowned?

“Irrational or not, I have now come to the conclusion that my beloved wife acted only her part in a drama neither of us understood... which is the only explanation for the crazy goodbye at the airport. She booted me brutally back into the fight I told her, almost from the first day I met her, was the whole purpose of my life. In hurting me more terribly than I believed possible for a human being to be hurt and survive, she gave me the one last weapon I needed to fight and hold my victory... and she forced me out into the battle.

“In addition to all these things she did for me, she gave me the most impenetrable armor on earth.

“As I began to recover from my spiritual collapse, I found myself steeled and hardened and almost somnambulistic in my attitude. And for the first time in my life I just didn't care what happened. I became virtually a tool of the giant Forces which I realized had shaped my life.

“My wife had given me the most priceless armor available: Fearlessness.

“I began slowly to realize what she had done for me. Even unconsciously, this wonderful woman had given me what I needed at the right time.”

(Quotes taken from “This Time the World”, Chapter Fourteen.)

– James Mason, Introduction to “Thora and Link” photo gallery DVD, November 2009.

«Originally posted on 3-9-2018»

Eugenics and Euthanasia

By [James Mason](#)



This has to do with the two, twin, opposite ends of the spectrum, pillars of any National Socialist leaning government: Eugenics and Euthanasia. The former meaning literally “good breeding” with the latter meaning “mercy killing”.

(As an aside, there is as far as I’m concerned a third “EU” although you’ll not be able to find it in any dictionary. At least I’ve never been able to. It seems as though this was a word coined by that old carny and Devil worshipper, Anton LaVey. The word was “eustress”. The opposite of distress. The fun/fear or thrill you get from riding a roller coaster or going through a “haunted house”, etc. A very real concept.)

Perhaps most will argue against euthanasia these days because it invades the “rights” of the individual. We know what Hitler had to say about this business of “rights”. There is but only ONE “human right” and it is the same as the one supreme duty: To maintain and procreate the race PURE!

And these days no one will stand in favor of eugenics because it now has become the accepted norm that to do anything other than let the race fall to pieces is a kind of evil. “Fascist” or “Nazi”, etc.

Even more conservative Christians declaim eugenics because it takes away from the role of God in human matters. They attack euthanasia on the same grounds.

We, as human beings with dominion over all the earth and its contents, have been practicing with animals both eugenics and euthanasia for centuries and with marked success. Commander Rockwell hit the nail on the head when he declared that he had found the Achilles Heel of the commie/Red/liberal sickos: If there is no God, as they maintain, then that surely renders us as no more than animals like any of the rest. Why then should we be exempt from any of the rules that are applied to animals?

Personally, I think the evidence is crystal clear that we ARE animals which have been mutated into something higher by forces from off of this earth. Of course, that would have to be “God”. A “domesticated ape”, perhaps. But with this domestication comes many problems, primary among them the presence of “free will” and the danger of biologically back-sliding through the crossing of breeds or of species.

These creators realized this and gave us many laws or commandments to, hopefully, guard against this. With time and proximity to other races, these laws have always broken down and been followed by the collapse of the civilization itself and, with the exception of a certain remnant, the destruction of the very people themselves thus leaving another blot, another stain on the surface of the globe a la the “Third World”.

Admitting or recognizing that we ARE animals and subject to every law that all other animals are subject to – including breeding – and the obvious reality that there was/is a Creator who clearly hates and forbids the mixing of breeds, what sane and thoughtful person could possibly find fault with the idea of taking these beginning of life and ending of life principles and applying them to ourselves? If there is any way of bringing heaven to earth, this would have to be it.

Within the past forty-eight hours I’ve had these two scenarios presented to be my close acquaintances. The first from an elderly man who had had a terrible struggle with alcohol in his past but somehow managed to survive and overcome it. At the end of his “rehab” one doctor took him on a tour of some state facility for hopeless cases. Among the rest was a pair of naked adults in a sandbox. At play basically like small children. The doctor said that they’d be “hosed off” about once a week and then be allowed to go on. No hope. You get the picture in all of its many variations.

When I was locked up in maximum security, I learned that it cost the tax-payers \$30,000.00 per year for my upkeep. Today I live well and comfortable on less than a third of that. But for me there was definite hope. You get the picture.

In Germany there had been a state-sanctioned push for euthanasia and it had actually been implemented. Amazingly enough, public protest all but put an end to the program. National Socialism wasn’t granted the time needed to raise up a fresh generation which hadn’t been so thoroughly inculcated with silly ideas. But the National Socialists had produced and released one documentary film exposing the fact that, statistically and through these modern and crack-brain notions, the hopeless among their society were GAINING in number against the healthy producers. Exactly as with the static or declining – or POLLUTED – birthrate, this trend would have to be HALTED.

What farmer would tolerate this for an instant within his stock?

Last year after Trump won the election, a number of pieces of literature on his life and background appeared on the newsstands. One revealed that his father had been a man who believed that if you mated two excellent human types, the result would be an excellent type. Only those having been thoroughly subjected to massive BRAIN-RAPING could in a million years have issue with this. It is only fact, only reality. These bastards of the media ran this so as to DISCREDIT Trump and his background.

The second scenario that came to me was from a lovely girl I've known for some years discussing marriage, family and children. (Yes, if I were somewhat younger, I'd step in and answer that problem personally.) I laid it out to her that, first, "marriage" up until the Twentieth Century, had been a matter of sheer survival and to hell with considerations of "love" and "romance", which, in any event, soon enough wear off with the novelty of sex itself. There was no Social Security and there was no welfare. Children were a matter of survival as most people were on the farm and who was going to run the place when you grew too old? Today it's no longer an issue of immediate, personal survival and the "moral" issues which didn't linger long have completely given way. The society is dying by great leaps and bounds.

To have children, yes. The marriage had a fifty/fifty chance of making it but at least there'd be the children, albeit with a broken home. Choose a good biological mate, I told her, so as to give the children the best possible advantage in life. She's from a country in Eastern Europe and so I think she'll be alright in choosing a mate. But she's twenty-seven years old now and needs to step on it.

The best possible way to eugenics is through the total separation of the races. Then very little can possibly go wrong. But this whole earthly experience is but one, great biological experiment. And each one of us is a biological experiment in microcosm. There will be goofs and failures. Then eugenics needs to borrow from euthanasia to keep things on track so that the whole thing doesn't degenerate down into one big failure. That in fact is what is on the way through mankind's supreme conceitedness and it will be the reason for the "return of the gods" to step in at the last moment and see that their experiment doesn't go all the way down the drain.

It was Darwin who first came up with natural selection but it was his cousin, Galton, who first came up with eugenics as a natural consequence. At about the same time in France, Gobineau was formulating actual racialism. But all of this – from a mythologized angle – was as old as Genesis itself. Of course it took the Jews along with an army of hare-brained Whites to deny all of this scientific reality and replace it with sloppy, sentimental – and suicidal superstition. "Equality" and "the rights of man" bullshit. Control and restraint as opposed to absolute anarchy. It applies to all things and it most certainly applies to human breeding. Anarchy will gain you just that and, at its logical end, total oblivion. We can see that end even now peeking over the horizon. It screams out to each one of us to "hang onto what we've got" – that is our good blood and our awareness – just as it screams out to the gods to either quickly use it or get off of it.

"Extraterrestrials"



By James Mason

One and the same. That was a very large part of the theme of the previous entry into this series. That the "lost" Tribes of Israel were in fact and reality the Barbarians, who, as history admits, founded what we know as modern Europe. The big point not to be missed is that they carried with them, even though unbeknownst; all of the prophecies laid out for ancient Israel. And, unconscious of it - exactly as it said they would be - they fulfilled each and every one of them.

If you can think of anything more important than that, or anything more obscure and forgotten, I'd like to hear of it.

Well, here's one more.

Anyone nowadays who expresses doubt about, or who flatly denies, the reality of extraterrestrials has got to be some kind of professional sports fan or the like.

Generally, I've found, the real problem enters with the concept of the FORM of things. If a thing is real then it MUST assume some form. And we have it within our power to at least get it close enough to be satisfied that a thing is indeed real.

The nonsense of the past, apart from flat denial, is that there are limitless galaxies within the universe and that the probabilities of mathematics alone INSISTS that there has to be other intelligent life out there somewhere.

And so they send signals, they set up listening stations, etc. They send out probes carrying basic data about ourselves in hope it may be retrieved by other high intelligence. But they also at the same time go well out of their way to debunk and discredit any and all sightings of what are termed Unidentified Flying Objects. This is government officialdom.

Any who may step forth with reports or stories of their own involving such UFO's is in for a hell of a ribbing, perhaps the loss of employment if they are part of the aero-space industry. So many just keep their mouths shut for these reasons. Not the first or only instance of the Truth being ridiculed into silence.

Apart from sheer stupidity, why is it this way? Simply because the government knows - and has admitted - that should anything of this sort be in existence, there's be not a damned thing we or anybody else could do about it should they, for example, be hostile in any way. Obviously, any such technology would render our own as remaining at the dirt-scratching level by comparison.

But science as well as common sense in some areas begins to catch up. We recently lost Stephen Hawking. Not only a pioneer but a prophet. The idea of parallel dimensions and multiple universes is no longer a crazy man's delusion. And, at the very same time, neither is time travel. And so that at a glance rules out all the business of "where they come from" and "why can't we track them". They don't come from a place but from a time.

Furthermore, they've right here with us from the very beginning as even cave paintings indicate. What do they look like?

The serious UFOlogists claim that there are two types of these beings who inhabit these extraterrestrial craft: First, the ugly, little "grays", the "goblins"; Second, the "Nordics" who are indistinguishable from ourselves - at least our WHITE selves.

Now, there are proofs positive aplenty that these "gray aliens" are real. What of the "Nordics"? Well, since they look exactly like ourselves, to put forth an alleged photo of one of these would be like taking a photo of any one of ourselves and claiming it to be either "the world's tallest midget" or "the world's smallest giant". It wouldn't be accepted.

The "gray aliens", it is said, are artificially created to handle the dirty and the dangerous work. During the Middle Ages those known as alchemists were said to be able to create what were then known as "homunculi", or something on the order of the Sorcerer's Apprentice. They also were supposedly able to turn lead into gold. (They actually CAN turn lead into gold today but the cost of doing this is greater than the value of any gold which might be gleaned.)

Getting about. We can't get away from internal combustion, all that "thrust", etc. How many miles? How many years or light years, etc. None of this even enters into the actual picture. Anti-gravity is what these beings have and regardless what anyone having bolted from "Area 51" might claim, we have not managed to be able to "reverse-engineer" this technology despite the rumors that the government is in possession of crashed UFOs.

They've been depicted everywhere from cave paintings to religious paintings from the very beginning. Their visitations have been recorded all along. But it does seem as though things got ramped up a bit toward the close of the Second World War with the "Foo Fighters" as the Allied

airmen referred to these UFOs who would be seen dogging their aircraft and then vanishing at the speed of light. Then, of course, they were soon to be dubbed "Flying Saucers" soon after the War.

"Project Blue Book" was established by the government not to investigate these things but to debunk and to cover them up. Same for the entire NASA organization.

"Third Reich UFOs" is just as much garbage as "Third Reich Occultism". I met the man responsible for the Third Reich UFO myth and he admitted to me that the whole thing was cooked up - with he himself supplying the illustrations of these craft - in order to "get the Jews looking over their shoulder" and, of course, to sell books.

But now here is where it may really seem to get weird. The truth is genuinely stranger than fiction.

These "Foo Fighters" and all the limitless sightings of these craft in the Post War period coincides with the fall and destruction of the Third Reich and the implementation by force of the System of Satan over the whole earth as a result. Anyone who doesn't think that the destiny of the world arrived at a critical climax at that time and that it remains so to this day, again, has got to be a professional sports fan.

Technology is at a high - at least insofar as accepted, recorded history is concerned. But all else is dead or dying along with that race of people who has pushed this technology to begin to approach even that of God... the Whites. And if this global situation is allowed to continue to where the Whites are either snuffed out or become merely a marginalized "priest caste" with the rest of humanity crawling the earth as a non-descript, brown mass, then the light has gone out FOREVER.

But time-travel and prophecy again. The one would equal the other. How can one accurately "see" the future if the future has not already happened or is in the process of happening? And how can one manage to do that unless he - or some interested party - has the power of time-travel?

There are those who deny God. There are those who deny UFOs. There are those who deny them both. There are professional sports fans aplenty. Is one to be considered an atheist if he insists that these UFOs together by helicopter with the crews that man them are in reality God and the angels?

Terms such as "gods" are very, very antiquated. But, as has been pointed out by others, should you or I even today come down by helicopter in some of the more remote, primitive islands in the Philippines, we would instantly be hailed as "gods" ourselves. And it does always seem as though the "gods" were white with red beards... who, incidentally, promised to come back.

When I had wrapped by my personal study of the Bible, some twenty-five years ago, I had managed to boil the whole thing down to what I - in all due modesty - call my "Eight Words": THIS IS A DNA COLONIZATION FROM DEEP SPACE.

It is NOT some personality contest. It is a biological experiment.

Why no direct involvement on the part of the extraterrestrials? I think the answer to that has to do with degree rather than any lack of. One doesn't intrude upon an experiment, otherwise it is no experiment at all. Conservationists in the wild must sit and watch the young of every specie perish and die rather than rush in and rescue them to a zoo or a laboratory.

But aren't we different from animals?

I'd ask you to try to tell me WHY if indeed it be so.

So I'll tell you instead.

We are different in a couple of ways: First, we are piss poor at the game of survival and we MUST have an artificial environment in which to survive; Second, whereas all other animals exist perfectly within nature in a fixed status, we know no limit to our potential for development... to even extend to getting back to the stars where our DNA first came from.

BUT... it is a flawed intelligence, containing part of the animal and part of the godlike. You really don't witness insanity or self-destructiveness within the animal world. Even those along the line of Nietzsche saw it and commented, "Man is a rope stretching between the animal and the superman. A rope stretching over an abyss."

Currently we stare down into the abyss.

All talk of "supermen" is strictly OUT... unless of course it has to do with some Jewish-inspired comic book character. Why, that was what Hitler was talking about!! Can't have that! Ain't right. But who said that?? The very ones driving toward a one-world brown, non-descript mass of sub-humanity. Apparently there IS some kind of struggle at work. And the WRONG side is in command of all the power and institutions of the earth.

But, as I learned in my studies, even this, especially this, was prophesized as well. The outcome, though not pretty, is in our favor. Who will turn the tables? You guessed it...

They said they'd not sit idly by and watch their experiment simply go down the drain after all this time and trouble as well as all their promises to a select few among us.

The term "alien". We are being swamped everywhere, constantly by the real aliens, those who are alien to our BLOOD. Then there are the alien concepts and beliefs that are universally being pressed upon us by a media 100% in ALIEN hands. There is the alien culture which has replaced our own culture, once more through these same means. At the end, they want us to mix our blood with that of these aliens and thereby DESTROY ourselves. All of this too foretold and even attempted in the past.

Saint Paul referred to what we call extraterrestrials as "celestials" and said that one should take care whenever entertaining a stranger because he might be entertaining an angel.

The perverts of Sodom and Gomorrah attempted to accost some of these very messengers of God and the whole place very soon thereafter was nuked as the glazed remnants slightly submerged along the shore of the Dead Sea bear witness.

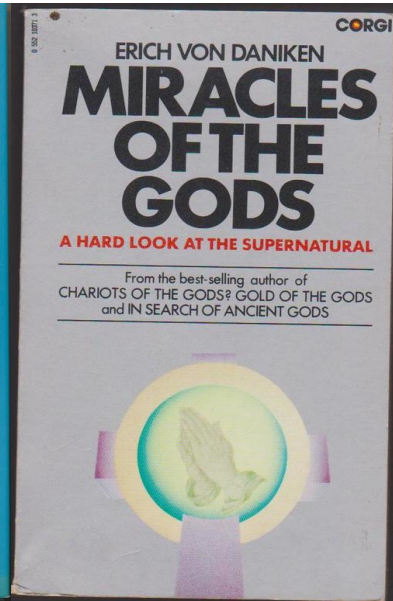
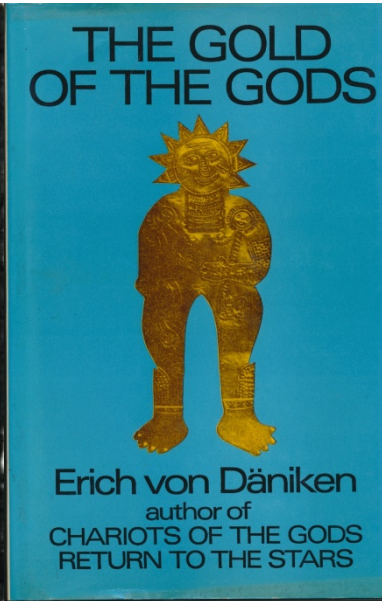
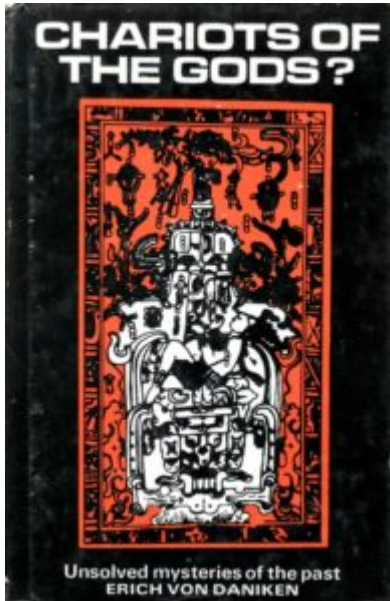
The very resurrection of Christ - which they have always gone out of their way to deny - was carried out in much the same way. In the instant he was transformed into pure light to be carried away, the image was left on his death shroud by which we have that "negative image" of his appearance.

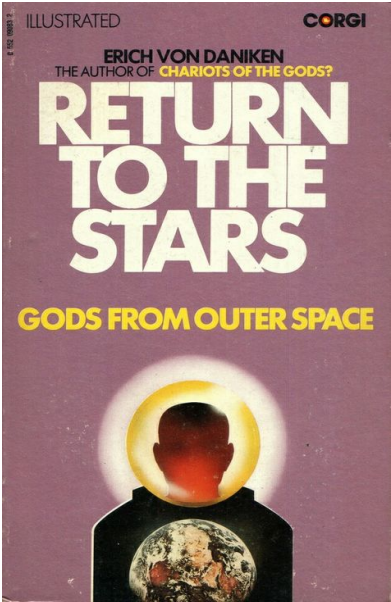
So we cannot call our own progenitors "aliens". They are the furthest thing from it. But they are extraterrestrials.

History can PROVE that the Barbarians and the Israelites are one and the same people. For the rest you have as evidence literally everything that is around you. It requires the power of thought which also was imparted along with our extraterrestrial DNA.

You can choose to use that power of thought or you can go on with being a professional sports fan.

Recommended Reading:





Half Mast

By [James Mason](#)



Approximately fifteen years ago I began commenting in reaction to an increasing national trend that they might as well just leave the flags at half-mast rather than raise and lower them every whip stitch.

When I was a kid, seeing the flag lowered to half-mast was a sight rarest of the rare. I think the first time I ever witnessed this was at the time of the death of John Foster Dulles, a member of the Eisenhower administration. The teacher explained that this gesture was done as a symbol of deep respect and of loss for a most significant person.

Today it has become quite a different thing. I think my Dad would comment that they'll need to oil those pullies, etc., on the flag staffs on account of all the increased wear and tear.

Now some screwball shoots a place up and down goes the flag.

I make light of it because what else can one do? To take it "seriously" as all the rest seem to do is to fall into the same trap as they've fallen into. This is the world "through the looking glass". Let's see if I can get it more or less straight: Some creeping and spreading evil continues to rise

and manifest itself in mass deaths – becoming absolutely the new norm – and the best anyone can do is lower the flag and propose harsher gun restrictions.

Have you got any idea what this implies?

There's an endemic and fatal malady metastasizing and these people are not only powerless to prevent it, they're either unable or unwilling to name it. And you next know what that means: It's going to ride it all the way out to death. But of course this is but a symptom and it is far from being isolated.

When I was still addressing teacher's seminars – also about fifteen years ago – I had been invited there to share some personal insights regarding school violence and gang activity. I told them the truth they'd never heard before but, alas, it was not what they wanted to hear. I think they must have wanted to hear something along the lines of what was needed was “more democracy”. No. That's what got us INTO this mess in the first place and we don't need to be pouring more gasoline on the fire.

Alienation. That and anger. Put the two of them together and you have a population of walking time bombs albeit with fuses of different lengths. I have known both and in intensity I know would have driven most right over the edge. My difference was I was part of the movement and I at least had a handle on the “why” of the whole thing. The movement, of course, is so driven underground that the real chances of the average person coming across its truth are just about nil. (That, by the way, is the “straight and narrow” gate versus the wide and gaping gate.)

Hitler, the threshold of anger. Manson, the threshold of alienation. These reactions, these emotions may well be what drives a person to these images but, at least, when one gets there, he will begin to find answers. Without these answers, loss and devastation and the very real possibility of violence outburst only increase.

Anyone can easily understand anger. But alienation is a different thing. The dictionary says that it is to “make hostile” or to “estrangle”. Yes. But how has it been done here and on so grand a scale? This way: After having succeeded in usurping the entire “nervous system” of the country in preparation to impose their private agenda, they proceeded to turn this place into a multi-racial, multi-cultural “Babylon”. Whereas it was founded and grew to greatness as a WHITE NATION, it now had become an open and overflowing Sewer.

But this condition, they will tell you, is to be “celebrated” as magnificent “diversity”. Diversity, yes. But we as a people were warned and commanded to AVOID this very thing as it would ultimately lead to our own national death. But death would not be swift. It would slow and tortuous, filled with shame and disgrace. But the same people again insist that shame and disgrace actually are “pride” and “freedom”.

You can certainly fool the intellect, as these people have proven through their misuse of mass communication, education, etc. But you cannot fool the subconscious. You can't fool the instinct which has evolved over millions of years with a few decades of lies and distortions. There will be deep conflict within the person. Every sort of negative response all the while great damage is being done. You can certainly shatter a society all the way down and into the very unit of the family. They've done it! Man, being a social creature, can only react to this in ways which are nothing nice.

Everything worthwhile has been taken away. What other result can there be apart from alienation?

How do you “fix” that?

A person who genuinely feels part of something isn't going to go and shoot it up.

Coloreds and other alien types – both racial and religious – may be naturally expected to do so. But they shouldn't be within a White society in the very first place. Indeed, it was this "integration", the fracturing of White society, which has led directly to the condition I am discussing. In order to "succeed" at this kind of aberration, one has to surrender to it completely and embrace it totally, about the way the liberals, the queers and the race-mixers have done. (Oh, and don't forget the dopers.)

This is what they are being driven to do by every "official" voice everywhere. But not us, of course. But then, according to these same voices, we are moral lepers and beneath contempt.

Anytime you detect a move which places agenda above the good of the people, you have found what basically amounts to a criminal conspiracy. It may not work but that's immaterial. They've already seized government and media, etc., they own and control the police, etc., and so they have everything they require to FORCE IT INTO PRACTICE. That and to drive any true opposition underground.

Two elements to this as I've said before: Those in the know who fully realize that the agenda is to DESTROY A PEOPLE, the only people not already destroyed, the Whites; And those absolute pieces of shit who either believe this is some formula for Utopia on a global scale or who sense that this is the side of the bread that is buttered for them. But, really, who would continue on in a pattern which clearly doesn't work? And then ATTACK those who claim to have an answer? Sick, criminal, both?

I make light of the "flag" thing because it stands as an undeniable indication of the bankruptcy of the system. It is the "chickens coming home to roost". When I left Ohio twenty-five years ago, I left it with my curse: MAY THEIR OWN EVIL NOW CONSUME THEM.

There's a built-in problem however with blanket curses and that is that they play out exactly as a blanket. That and no one ever wakes up to realize what is happening. Just enveloping darkness and everyone left to wonder why, which is if they even wonder at all. At a bar only yesterday I was talking with a rather thoughtful person who seemed to believe that, in the end, they will wake up. I grew a bit angry and said, "No. They'll die in their shit." (I felt like saying "sins" but didn't want to seem like a religious nut.)

I asked this same person whether he had ever actually seen anyone who woke up or changed. No. The enemy knows – as the inventor and master of psychology – that people will absolutely cling right to the death to those delusions they have been inculcated with and which they have bought into with everything they've got. A matter of pride as much as a matter of not possessing the strength or will to pull out in time.

And that is how a people and a civilization is destroyed and dies.

Small comfort for ourselves. I can only repeat that, for the salvation of a situation such as this one, it is going to require extraordinary and outside intervention. Well, in all of the ancient myths, the gods have promised this much. And as I've said before, it's about time for them to either use it or get off of it.



House Cleaning & Commemoration

By [James Mason](#)

What is it they call cleaning out your computer once it has gotten all full and overwhelmed with useless, outdated information? Well, no matter. What very little I know of computers and how to use them lets me know that unless this operation is performed now and then, the computer itself will become slower and slower in its performance.

Aside from the phenomenon of the flag being raised and lowered to half-mast about like laundry out to dry, practically at the drop of a hat, to where the action itself now has lost most of its

original meaning, we have now a glut of “holidays” which need to be culled out in about the same fashion as one might clean out their computer for maximum performance.

We won't even bother to discuss – as Commander Rockwell called him – Marxist Lucifer Coon or that Mexican, whoever the hell he was or is.

Rather, some of the oldies, some of the standards which have been around for a very long time but which have just about played all the way out with regard to any potency.

Labor Day is a good one to let go of and replace it with May Day as was done in NS Germany, after January 30th, 1933. May 1st or “Tag der Arbeit”. Memorial Day needs to be retired as well. Originally intended to commemorate the dead of the Civil War, it's all played out now. Veterans Day, the same. Originally “Armistice Day” commemorating the dead of the First World War, or “The War to End All Wars”. Well, we know how that went. Only afterward was it altered to Veterans Day.

With regard to the millions of brave men who fought and died in the wars of this country from the Civil War to the present, we are aware that their sacrifices were worse than in vain: They were USED by our common racial enemy for his purpose of OVERTURNING and DESTROYING White order and White life, all in the name of so-called “freedom” and “democracy”. How much better for their memory if we now commemorate instead the salvation and resurrection of exactly what it was that they assumed they were fighting for.

We can keep dates such as Washington's Birthday, Easter, The Fourth of July, Thanksgiving and Christmas.

Then there would be those to be added. But as this is the month of August, it is incumbent upon us to recall the deaths of two great American NS martyrs: George Lincoln Rockwell and Joseph Charles Tommasi. Rockwell, who died on August 25th, 1967, and Tommasi, who died on August 15th, 1975. Both shot down by cowardly assassins representing the reactionary side of the Movement itself. I would suggest using the date of August 25th for the both in much the same way as Presidents' Day marks – or honors – the birthdates of both Washington and Lincoln.

(We would do well to remove also the likenesses of Roosevelt and Kennedy from the U.S. dime and half dollar, respectively, and replace them with likenesses of Rockwell and Tommasi.)

Traditionally we have some pretty good music to go along with our best holidays that is when you are able to catch it rendered minus any of the currently popular niggerization. Generally for this one has to reach way back into a very old collection of LPs but at least it is there, kept safe. By the exact same means then we propose to introduce along with our fresh and new holidays – the first of which is the one marking the deaths of the two heroes mentioned above – some of the very finest music that Western Civilization has to offer and, in this case, it is “I Had a Comrade” or, in the German language, “Ich hatt einen Kameraden”.

It frustrated me no end that I was unable to convert a magnificent rendition of this most excellent and solemn of anthems from LP and onto CD to be used in this website but such are the intricacies of technology in the hands of one who barely comprehends any of it. That version was a purely instrumental one while the one we are using now enjoys a vocal chorus, albeit in German language.

Well, why not? While we're at changing things I think it would an outstanding idea to replace any “second language” in the United States from Spanish and to German. (The story goes that our official national language only missed being German by a single vote in the Continental Congress.)

A proper clean-up and a proper commemoration of the sort that could and would go a long way to reviving real MEANING to things in this country, things that people could really get into and be uplifted by.

At about mid-day on August 25th of any year in the future, all normal broadcasting would cease for the playing of “I Had a Comrade” and the entire population would come to a standstill and would know exactly what it was all about. In that day, in a cleaned-up and revived America, the population of refreshed and rejuvenated Whites would know and understand that they owed their renewed condition of honor and greatness to these two martyred comrades – Rockwell and Tommasi.

AND... there'd be no goddamned “sales events” anywhere trying to capitalize on an occasion as solemn and sacred as this or any other holidays which we will have salvaged or introduced. Things are going to get SERIOUS and become REAL once more.

Naturally, there'd be ceremonies in Arlington, Virginia, on the 25th and in Los Angeles, California, on the 15th. Formations representing the political and the military, no silliness of any kind, ever.

There'd be other, newer holidays as well but this is the month of August – here and now – and that is what we're dealing with.

I'm keeping this message short for a purpose.

We'll now re-introduce “I Had a Comrade” as we institute a new, national holiday for a nation that is starving, dying for genuine TRUTH and MEANING. For your own edification, if you as yet do not fully know and understand the lives and the roles of Rockwell and Tommasi, I urge you to check out our website for this critical information so that you, too can be fully a part of this grand event in years and decades to come.

"Identity"

By James Mason



I am using the term "Identity" rather than "Christian Identity" as at no time do I want to even risk being misunderstood.

Those of you who may have read Siege will fully know just how un-religious I am and will always remain.

Let me start off by saying that the Church is but one more of our own ancient traditions that first lost its "bite" and then was subsequently taken over by our enemies and turned against us as just one more of their tools.

And so, at best, the Church as it presently stands, is useless. At worst, it is another machine by which the enemy gets gullible people all revved up against themselves.

But it is the same for government, education, media, culture and anything else you may care to look at. It is all hollowed out, rotten and meaningless. Ours is a people adrift and it is suffering the consequences.

However, it wasn't always this way as anyone ought to be able to know. Otherwise - as it goes - we wouldn't be here today. But we are here today and it is tomorrow we are concerned with.

As a life-long National Socialist, to me anything minus a Swastika embedded with it is an up-for-grabs neutral, a generic and something I don't have time for. This is because without RACE as the core and foundation - stated right up front and indelible - then anything whatever amounts to no more than silliness and fooling around.

And THAT is the lesson which, if not learned, will condemn anyone or anything to retracing history's painful steps.

But to the term "Identity". If you don't have at least that much then you don't really have much of anything else. If you don't know who and what you are then you can hardly hope to have a chance of discerning your own place in things or what your stance should be in any given situation.

THAT is what they are trying to take away from you.

While there are still plenty of obvious and very apparent Whites all about, they can't deny that they exist. They can only maintain that it doesn't matter whether one is White, Black, Yellow, Brown or whatever as "we are all equal". This is the greatest lie ever propounded.

I can recall a time when this sort of garbage was being said and in places where it shouldn't have been said but the vast bulk of the population did not go along with it. And ours was a far better society than the present one. But that Swastika was not deeply embedded and things were capable of being pushed off foundation, off course. And so they were. And here we have arrived. But "here" cannot hold. It must go one way or another. The way it is pointing is the way toward a total, global, permanent Third World situation. Only a fool or a maniac could think of a scenario like that as anything desirable.

And so, yes, we must re-achieve our own good government, our own media, educational system, culture, etc. But none of this can be achieved unless and until we rediscover our own IDENTITY. There is the significance and the importance.

I have hesitated and will continue to resist using the term "Christian Identity" because I know that will right away turn off too many good people who have been so badly let down and turned off by the Church. I was one of them for the first forty-five years of my life.

Then I went to prison on a gun charge and had lots of time on my hands to do little more than read, write and exercise. All of this I did. Since I was last in lock-up twenty years prior on an assault charge, things had changed drastically. Censorship and P.C. were everywhere dominant. I went in an instant from minimum to maximum security when my politics were found out. About the only "literature" one could receive was religious and we are immediately back to what I've been saying about the Church all along: That very "opiate of the masses" that Karl Marx said it was.

But somehow a group calling itself Canadian British Israel was on the "approved" list. I wrote to them. Very soon thereafter I received a large box containing a ton of literature ranging from tiny pamphlets to hard-bound books. Utilizing my built-in "filter", I was able to scan right through all religiosity and arrive at the core of the matter.

The supposed "Lost Tribes" of ancient Israel - some ten million individuals - made the unified decision to depart entirely the Middle East and make their way en masse into Europe. A great majority entered via the Caucasus Mountains of southern Russia. They broke upon the scene at about the same time as the "Barbarians" enter history.

The "Lost Tribes" with no exit point and the "Barbarians" with no entrance point. But at the same time.

We thus step right out of the Bible and into secular history. It is OURSELVES we are regarding here.

This is a most jarring realization.

I assure you that it is all highly documented and proven beyond the shadow of any reasonable doubt and we will list sources you may check for yourself in order to gain the most minute of details of this most fantastic of hidden truths.

To me, everything turns on this.

Certainly I had been roughly introduced to Christian Identity as long ago as 1969. The Movement in those days would rent out - or steal - one another's mailing lists and you never knew what might next turn up in your mail box. Then about 1970 a Movement gathering in

northern Ohio was invited to use the church building of one Christian Identity minister. But all of this was so very RELIGIOUS that it just rolled off of me.

I was political. I was racial. And that was it.

About everything I have written by way of books since Siege has been of a biblical nature. Surprisingly, very little of it has to do with Identity but rather with the affinity between National Socialism and early Christianity, or with the explicitly RACIAL aspect of the Bible itself.

I think I've done something not done before: I have striven - successfully I believe - to address in a strictly NON-RELIGIOUS way the subject of our Identity. As stated above, I haven't harped away on it but rather I have woven it straight into our collective history, hardly without any seam.

I leave the hammering away at details to the scholars. I shoot rather for the IMPLICATIONS.

What are those implications?

Firstly, it is that WE ARE THE PEOPLE OF THE BIBLE. We are "God's Chosen People".

Secondly, it is that racial Jews have as their allegory SATAN.

Thirdly, all of the "racist" and "segregationist" and "apartheid" institutions which the enemy has been hard at work dismantling over the decades came originally as COMMANDS OF GOD as the means by which we were to protect and preserve ourselves.

My own books go into these matters quite effectively and these are readily available through this website. In all due modesty, I wouldn't know who or what to recommend more highly.

I have clearly demonstrated in my book, The Theocrat, how Adolf Hitler was fully, 100% in line with the strictest word of God, the Prophets and of Jesus Christ. But was the Third Reich at all aware of Identity? I really don't think so. But no matter. They were acting out God's own will.

We will be taking up this question of "God" in subsequent pages of this website in the near future. Save to say for right now that anyone who still believes that all of this "human condition" business on earth could ever be by "accident" needs really to do some very serious considering on the matter. The available evidence to the contrary is everywhere readily to be had.

One of the few - perhaps the only - experts in this field of "Ancient Aliens" has been its very originator, Erich von Daniken, when he let it slip in one major-league documentary series that the real trouble began on this earth when the higher beings began cross-breeding with the more primitive ones.

They apparently had lost sight of their own Identity. They had given over to lust and the enormous conceit of man's own, hoked-up notions of "equality" among "citizens", etc.

Here was the first and the deadliest of sins.

The Bible's "Chosen People". The ancient Indians' "Aryans". Adolf Hitler's "Master Race". The Canadian British Israel people refer to themselves and indeed to all Whites as, "The Servant People" which might throw some but not if one takes a look at it. "Servants" - or stewards - only to God as it comes down to the care-taking and actual running of this earth. In working practice, MASTERS.

It still holds very true: Go in this world - or in your own community - to where it is White and you'll be okay; go where it is colored and you run a risk. General conditions betray the rest. And oh, the ways in which they attempt to deny and to otherwise obfuscate that reality. Somehow, according to them, it is WE who are to blame for their miserability! If we weren't around anymore, then maybe they wouldn't feel or look so miserable. When in truth a world without Whites would soon become a DEAD PLANET.

Chaos.

Who or what would wish for such chaos?

I'm not a believer in anything "supernatural". I am a believer in what has been recently termed hyper-physics or nano-physics. And within this realm of thought it can be easily seen that the Bible is a gift to us both from the extreme PAST and the furthest FUTURE. What only a century ago was considered as "myth" has since been confirmed by science. With regard to the outlandish-sounding prophecies - visions of the future foreseen thousands of years ago there have since been born out by events themselves. All of it amounts to the DESTINY OF WHITES.

No development, no history; No history, no destiny.

That's ourselves and only ourselves and never let any enemy, alien media taste-maker con you into believing otherwise.

Adolf Hitler had to have had some sense of the immutability of all this judging by his actions and pronouncements, especially at the end. Because it is a story that's already been told and is in the process of being told once more. The best minds have it that even though it has all happened before, it is not a mirror image and does contain possible variables. That would be the reason for the necessity of those "Men Against Time" which the authoress, Savitri Devi, wrote of.

Even at the end, at the moments of their own deaths, men such as Jesus and Hitler proclaimed that "it is done". By their very coming they did not "change" history. Instead, they kept history right on course.

And it never was for a movement or a personality but for a PEOPLE. The WHITES!

Things look bad today for Whites everywhere. Bets are against us. But the reason for this situation is that we once lost sight of our own IDENTITY at which point the age-old enemy crawled his way back into our midst and assumed control over the very workings of our own societies, thus enabling him to turn an essentially "neutral" condition into one decidedly ANTI-WHITE.

And so the importance of Identity?

I never did and never would have placed any sort of value on "somebody else's" book the way that the Bible has been and as yet remains considered. I began life at that very same "neutral" position and at an early age I learned what Jews really were all about. And if these were "God's Chosen People" then all of that nonsense could GO TO HELL!

That much and all the "love", "brotherhood", pacifism, equality plus all other such poisonous garbage as peddled by the Church to enable the self-destruction of our people could just as well BE DAMNED!

But none of that is what the Bible states.

I read it while in prison. Had I not gone to prison, I'd have never read it.

I was positively COMPELLED to distill all of this so that it might more easily be gotten by as many of our people as resources or invention could allow. Short of seizing a major network, this website is probably the best possible means to this end.

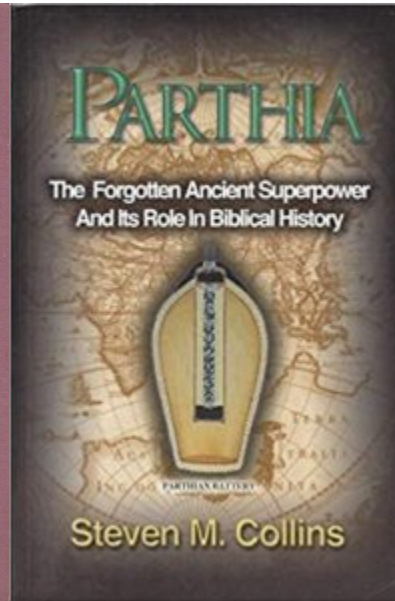
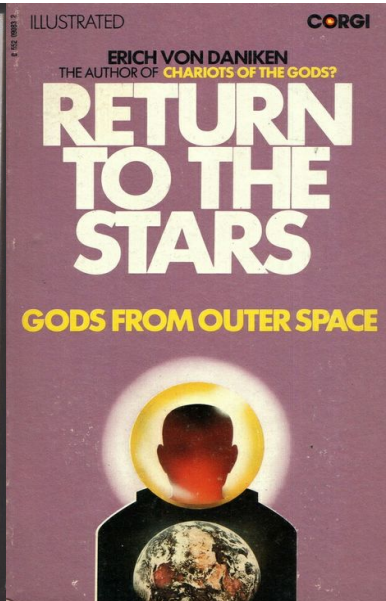
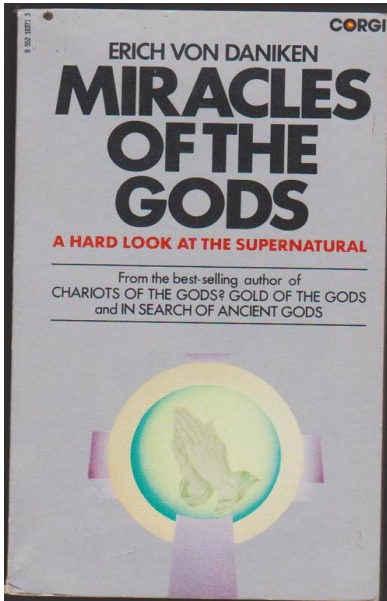
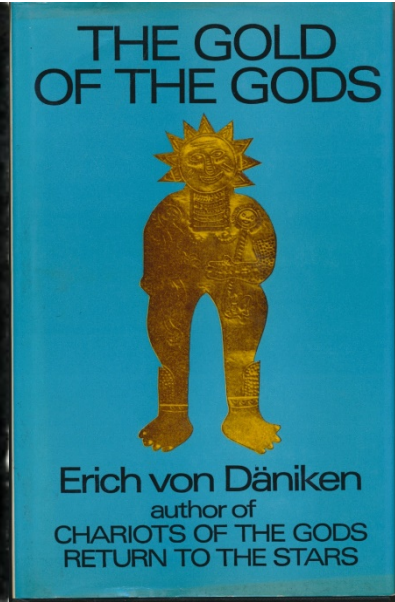
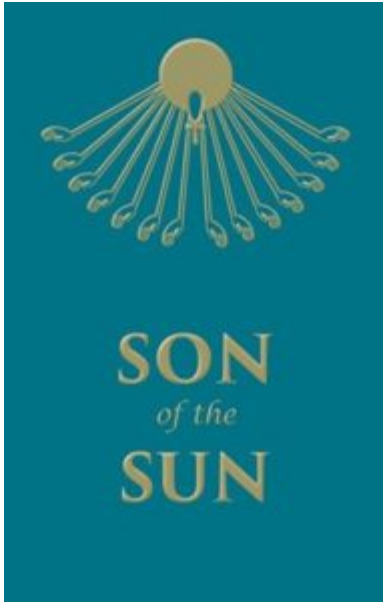
Now, realize there is such a thing as desire and capacity. Most will have neither the desire nor the capacity for any of this. However, some will. Can you imagine how this sort of realization might come over a person with genuine desire as well as capacity? A transformation to make a movement to salvage a people.

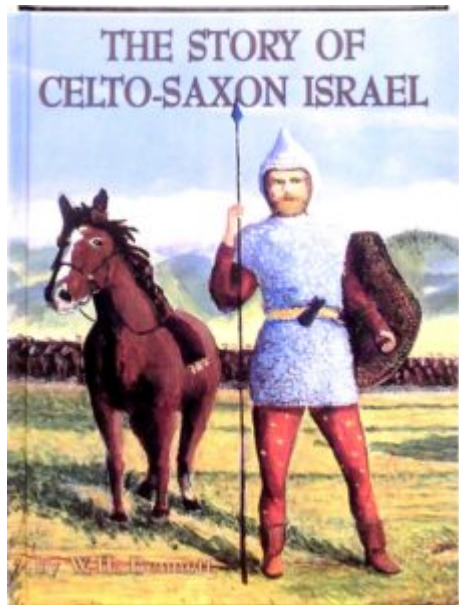
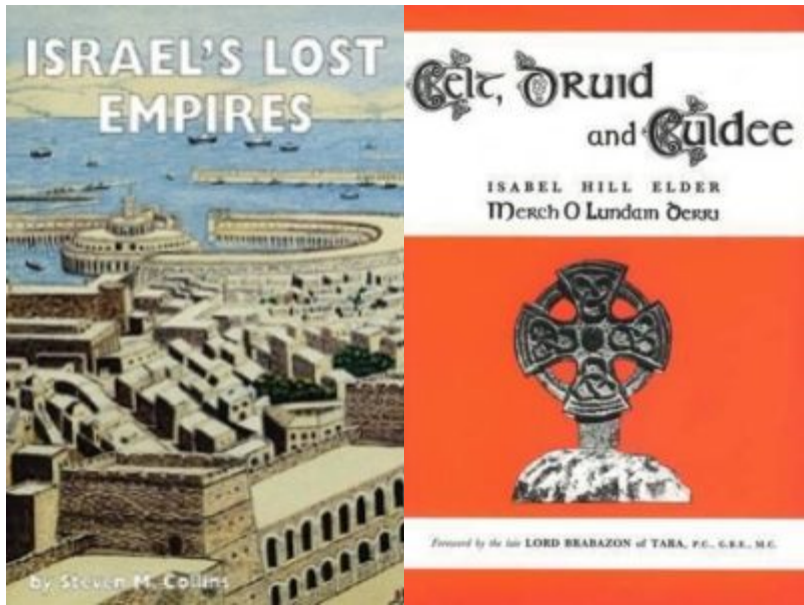
Then for all the rest a system of government dedicated to their IMPROVEMENT and not to their continued devolvement the way we see it today.

National Socialism is that form of government but it will remain a distant dream without the awakening to IDENTITY.

Christian Identity Reading:









If This Were A Hundred Years Ago

By [James Mason](#)



No, I don't wish that this were a hundred years ago. Because a hundred years ago it was a terrible time. However, it was a time far better than this. Pointless to live in the past or even to long for it. But lessons may be taken from it. Indeed, that's about all its good for now. I always get sick to my stomach whenever I see or hear repeated by the communists or the liberals, "Those who don't learn from the past are doomed to repeat its mistakes." Yes and absolutely. But what the hell are they talking about?

It seems as though they are always referring to Hitler and his National Socialist State whenever they decide to use this saying. But why? Hitler has been the ONLY ONE to have really learned from the past and saw to it that the sins of old would not be repeated. For this they hate him more than any figure before or since. Perhaps, in their sick and devious brains, this has something to do with "guarding against" any return of Nazism. Heaven forbid!

Here we're not even going to learn from the past. Merely make certain comparisons. And in every case we don't even need to hearken back a full century. My own lifetime would do for the most. All of it to draw a certain illustration. And that from which to learn, hopefully.

That crack whore. What would she have been a hundred years ago? That slime-dripping queer. What would he have been a hundred years ago? That hopeless drug addict. What would he have been a hundred years ago? That filthy race-mixer (of either sex). What would they have been a hundred years ago? On and on I could go but I think you begin to get the idea. All the human wreckage we see everywhere. And I'm only regarding Whites here. From all the bums to all the dirty, useless politicians and so-called "leaders" that we are saddled with at present and for a long time past. What would any one of them have been a hundred years ago?

That's far from being a useless pipe dream. It begs the question: Were any of these people really BORN to this?

Hitler said that people, by and large, are born blank slates, to be influenced and molded by the influences around them. Here he too was regarding only Whites. This because HEREDITY is primary and foremost. But, as Rockwell said, you can take a born idiot and put him through the best universities and it will do him no good. But you can take a born genius and raise him in a dark, locked closet and thus ruin him that way. These are extreme examples. They are nonetheless perfectly valid. In real life, however, we see these principles at work in somewhat subtler shades.

A saying I only very recently saw and one which I can wholeheartedly agree goes this way: "Don't tear down a wall until you first learn why it was built." I never tire of quoting Nietzsche when he said, "Man is a rope stretching between the animal and superman. A rope stretching over an abyss." I've said that animal intelligence is perfect. Human intelligence is flawed. Imperfect because it contains strong elements of both the superman and the animal. I guess this is what is called "human".

And we have all different levels – species if you will – of what might loosely be called "human". Saint Paul admonished, "Be SPIRITUAL, don't be CARNAL." This was a nod to nobody else but Nietzsche himself. And to me as well. Science realizes that our craniums contain two brains: The cerebellum and the cortex. The first contains all the most basic instincts. The second is the much more highly evolved – or "human" – brain which separates us from the rest of the animal realm. Paul was really saying, "Rely on your God-given brain and not upon your animal brain." The reality is that most of the human types on earth have a lesser proportion of this God-given brain than do some of the rest. And here again, we are regarding Whites. In short, you may rule out the coloreds. Those in whom you can literally SEE the animal in their very countenance. And by that things are greatly simplified.

My more redneck friends love this one: "You can take the nigger out of the jungle but you can't take the jungle out of the nigger."

From the Bible all the way up to our own Founding Fathers here, certain specific laws were promulgated to protect and ensure the future safety and integrity of the societies they were respectively establishing. Why this? Again, learning from the past. White societies are the only ones to fall because they are the only ones to rise. Even among Whites there are a few leaders while there are many more followers. This is only natural and Hitler saw it as a matter of personalities. But it also makes the take-over of a society by an invading enemy so relatively simple.

The White pagans isolated as they were in their northern homelands did just fine. No Jews to lead them astray. No coloreds with which to pollute their blood. They could hardly have gone

wrong under these circumstances. But Whites have development and destiny. World domination and high culture as well as science. The reach back to the stars from which they had come. Contact with colored races. Penetration by Jews. Ease and luxury time. A chance for bullshit thought to occur. All high civilizations die in just the same way, with all of the same symptoms.

While some knew this, for the remainder it had to be impressed. "You'll live and conduct yourself in this manner or else." For the good of the whole. I remember this. And life was good. Then the Jews and the sickos moved in with their whisperings of "freedom", "equality", etc. And life is no longer so good.

How monstrous to contemplate the subservience of the higher brain to do the bidding of the lower, animal brain. But that is precisely what this call for "freedom" results in. How much more monstrous is the thought of the highest of "ideals" in the present day being but the worst of all lies imaginable: "Equality" among human types! But there it is nonetheless. The driving force behind today's world. The result? Not a Utopia but a hell on earth. A drive toward a permanent and universal Third World condition across the entire planet.

Now they say that the kind of social aberration which exists here at present does not exist like this within the Third World. True. A constant state of physical squalor, yes, but all of this neurosis, no. It's found its own level. What we are witnessing here is literally the DEATH THROES of a formerly great people. On their way to hell. The word is ALIENATION. The core having been removed from the atom. A world without gravity. No up or down. A coming apart.

Nothing rises all at once and nothing goes to hell all at once. Maybe I seldom come across as a "sympathetic" person. Perhaps this article will be the closest as I ever come. But I see all these teeming types of people, lost Whites really, and I have come to ask myself, "What would he or she have been a hundred years ago?" When evil wasn't rampaging right in their very midst as a physical force. When their leaders weren't themselves but brain-raped assholes sold out to all of our own worst enemies, their kind of thought and their agenda. When the laws and the social strictures wouldn't even permit this sort of garbage to go on.

"Tough love" in the strictest sense? I think so.

Everybody has heard this one or at least should have become acquainted with it by now: "The breaking points are different."

The most susceptible will fall first. And they are. Falling like flies. They're being LED TO IT. Everything of worth removed or condemned and everything of poison and filth reintroduced and hailed as the highest expression of "freedom", etc. The flaw and the frailty of the human condition is thus exposed.

The thing to always note carefully however is that this time today it is by no accident. It is DRIVEN. It is RED-LINED as official policy. Its controllers are the most vicious and intolerant tyrants ever to have appeared on earth. You see the hell they give to the U.S. President who merely wants to have what's right and healthy for the nation. No, they demand nothing short of a headlong dive into depravity and death.

They are the Jews and their brain-poisoned lackeys.

The formerly White society of this country is rapidly dying and has been replaced by something evil and totally unnatural. All of this to suit an evil and unnatural agenda belonging to the very enemies of humanity itself. The more or less early victims are to be seen everywhere. When will YOUR turn come? Or that of your children or grandchildren? With this evil force in command, it is only a matter of time.

They talk about "hate".

Try to imagine what kind of HATE drives this!

It's Not Too Late To Hate

By [James Mason](#)



But it is too late to love Sharon Tate.

Terrible what has become of National Geographic magazine in recent decades. My father would buy every old copy he could get his hands on at the local Goodwill Industries back home. In those pages would be recounted the study and exploration of the globe by White men as it was subject to White, Western civilization. And any “natives”? Well, to us then, “natives” meant coloreds and were about as seriously regarded as any of the rest of the flora and fauna.

(We used to chide one another: “Your grandmother was a centerfold in National Geographic.”)

Now that venerable old magazine has gone the way of just about every other thing we used to look upon as an institution. Multi-cultural and multi-racial, where the savages are no longer savages, etc. Caught it by accident on some news program where the current editor-in-chief – maybe even publisher – is some dirty, old Jewess. Sad. And, yes, I do HATE it!

But somehow I got hold of a copy of the March, 2012, issue of National Geographic where the feature story was entitled, “The Journey of the Apostles”. Photographic illustrations of present-day “Christians” depict colored low-lifer even while reproductions of ancient artworks clearly show solid White types as the earliest Christians. You see the deliberate slant.

But they inadvertently let slip with a big hunk of truth when they printed this, “An immense multitude was convicted, not so much of the crime of firing the city, as of hatred against mankind... Covered with the skins of beasts, they were torn by dogs and perished, or were nailed to crosses, or were doomed to the flames and burnt, to serve as a nightly illumination, when daylight had expired.” That Was the Roman historian Tacitus writing in the year 64 A.D.

So, according to Tacitus, the earliest Christians – who didn’t even call themselves that but rather believers in “The Way” – most probably were not responsible for the burning of Rome but were instead scapegoated as being “haters”. And this went on for a good two centuries.

We know how Gibbon described the slow death of ancient Rome, when the Roman cities were no longer Roman, etc. They taught us in elementary school that the Germanic north did a brisk business with Rome for blonde hair to be fashioned into wigs for Roman women because they couldn’t understand why there were fewer and fewer blondes in Rome. And still the blonde ideal remained the highest standard for beauty.

But everyone was a “citizen” – either a citizen or a slave – and there were plenty of slaves, both White and colored. Form ahead of function. You might be tossed to the lions if you did not worship the emperor as a god. Superstition. Having been a Roman citizen more than once saved the bacon of Saint Paul. We know how it is here today in the United States with all this business of “citizenship”. Anything that can crawl under the wire as nominally “human” and do the prescribed paperwork can become a “citizen” and, if they are any kind of “minority” – and so-called minorities represent nine-tenths of the world population – then they have greater rights than YOU and are quite literally a protected species.

So we see a move toward what might, with extremely blurred vision, be seen as a policy of some sort of national unity, certainly on the basis of an ersatz “equality”. Maybe Eisenhower was thinking this same thing when he first ordered the schools of this country integrated in the 1950s. But then we have reality versus image. The image may have been sweet. But the reality is that our education system went from #1 in the world to where now the schools are literal jungles, conditioning and not education is the object, illiteracy is the outcome, mass shootings are getting to be the norm and metal detectors and armed guards are becoming permanent fixtures. And, worst of all, Whites subjected to this from the earliest age are poor representations of what Whites were once and what they ought to be. And no one thinks that a mistake has been made and that it ought to be fixed.

No one. For that sort of realization would automatically be termed as “HATE”.

So what then? Just go on ahead and die?

Some of the works we have this year been releasing clearly demonstrate what Christ and the early Christians were really all about. They were OURSELVES of two thousand years ago. The first real HATERS! Any person who does not HATE that his country, his culture and his people are being destroyed has got to be – as Commander Rockwell said – some sort of INTELLECTUAL QUEER! That or else one of the enemy.

Very recently one of our comrades was confronted at his place of residence by a bunch of these very same intellectual queers – from Germany, of all places – and asked the ridiculous question, (paraphrasing) “What makes you think that you can just hate?!” Not missing the point here, the real object was to get this comrade into hot water with his neighbors and his landlord, etc., and, hopefully, to get him evicted. But so exemplary had been his behavior over the tenure of his residency there that the landlord told those fucking brain-raped communists to get the hell off the property and not to come back!

Well, at least it beats the hell out of a trip to the coliseum and a frolic with the lions. But it is the sentiment that counts.

Nerve?! You ask about nerve?! What makes them think that they can confront us or anyone else over the way they think and speak?! As some others have stated in the past, this is still the United States of America!

No. In ancient Rome they really didn't know what the hell they were doing. Believe it or not. It is obvious that they had no inkling about the facts of race or of the deadly damage caused by race-mixing. And the Roman Empire died a slow, agonizing death not even realizing what was killing them. Worse than that, they went after those people who DID know and sent them to horrible deaths. Human nature and not a very pretty picture.

If there was an agenda then it at least was not at its very bottom a plan to wipe out a specie of human type. And we all should know what the word is for that: GENOCIDE. They were foolish and they were blind. And they as a culture and a society paid the price.

Here in the present there are plenty of what I would call ASSHOLES who are kow-towing to all this “equality” crap for perhaps the same reasons as the ancient Romans... All “citizens” need to be treated equally. But at the bottom of all this today is the stated agenda of our RACIAL ENEMIES to mix us up with former slaves and biological SHIT-HOOKS of all descriptions in order to eliminate us as a RACE.

If this is some sort of “great idea” then look at what it has done to not only American society but every society of the White West. Dismal and hopeless places of shame and despair. And should this agenda be seen through to completion? A permanent state of Third Worldism over the entire globe. And if you think today's Third World is in a mess, try to imagine how it would be without the nations of the White West to be sending in food, medicine and every other kind of aid.

Who or what would or could be behind an agenda such as this?

And what kind of stupid fools would involve themselves in the furtherance of insanity such as this?

The answer has got to be awareness. And this same awareness has got to be backed up by ACTION. It is no more, no less than self-defense. But to the mind of the trained enemy or the sincerely duped, this all represents HATE.

I state all of this now and in this way for the sake of any newcomers who will be visiting our website. And I state it for the sake of those who are currently with us but who have yet to

experience the kind of CHUTZPAH – Jewish for nerve – coming from these “apostles of brotherhood” to again borrow from Commander Rockwell.

These are your enemies. Whether racial enemies or poor slobs of your own kind who have been poisoned by enemy propaganda. They seek to stamp out any resistance to the death sleep which has been cast over our entire people. They do not want us waking up our own people. It is they who HATE. And they are bothering about us now in this fashion because they are worried at the success we are having. That and no other reason.

We take it as a badge of honor.

And we determine to double down in our efforts.

Whenever and wherever confronted by these self-supposed bullies, the proper response is, “Satan, get thee behind me!”

(Or in more modern parlance, “Kiss my ass!”)

Keep the Emphasis on Excellence

By [James Mason](#)



I've said recently that if there exists any real enemy and if that enemy has a name, it is confusion. Certainly part of confusion would have to be the absence of any genuine ideals. Goals to aspire to whether they'll ever be reached or not. If there isn't a constant upward struggle then stagnation and degeneration will inevitably set in. So it has become in the United States and in all of the Western nations.

Not so in the colored, Third World countries. They don't fall because they've never risen. They exist just as they have always existed, in a perpetual state of stagnation. Some may have had great pasts as with Egypt, but once their population base went colored that was the end. Sub-Saharan Africa was and is worse. Minus the White colonization following the voyages of Columbus, etc., they'd still not even possess national boundaries, real languages and would be existing at a level not far removed from their simian cousins.

China and Japan. Dead races they have been called. Outstanding at copying and mass production but, again, without the White race, they'd have nothing to copy or reproduce and would still be existing somewhere within the Middle Ages, where they were when discovered by Whites.

For the rest, the mulatto or mestizo races, whatever may be left from the colonial days of the Spaniards or Portuguese, etc., is what they have to lay claim to any real degree of civilization at all. All those great and mysterious monuments of the southern latitudes are from a culture which hailed the "white gods with red beards" who said they'd one day return... and I guess they did with the Spaniards but, once more, they neglected their blood lines and look at the dreary mess today.

I never messed around with "the news" until the Trump campaign two years ago. Then I became hooked as I closely monitored Trump's rise from hopeless odds to win the presidency. Then it was his struggles against the sicko, neo-commie system and media. But now all that has about levelled out. Now it's mostly about the stupid and useless goings on within areas of the Third World or else the Third World-esque doings here as well as in Europe. So my disgust took back over – as well it should have – and I am weaning myself back away from what Kaye and Sullivan termed the "Yiddle-Fag" machine.

Even when somewhat dealing with Whites, this media focuses upon things like the "Special Olympics", etc., as well as how successfully these lost Whites are assimilating colored, Third World ways, if not outright mates. It is dramatic the way naked race-mixing has been ramped up over the past twelve months in the area of televised commercials. And with the fiftieth anniversary of the death of Martin Luther King, these Black leaders are actually claiming things to be "worse" now than they were then! I don't see how they get this unless, of course, it is coming from trained communist agitators – exactly as King himself was – whose singular goal is the total destruction of everything White.

The mention itself of communism – small "c" – does point up absolutely the goal of that mindset: The removal of excellence; the end of values. The "victory" of absolute "equality" in the only way in which it could ever be achieved: Complete mediocrity through total bastardization. The ultimate and end target of this? The White race itself.

Some decades ago one Japanese leader declared quite publicly that should the White race disappear from the earth, then the final end of all civilization would soon follow. Of course he was right. Most colored types will never say this because it is a terrible thing to have to admit about yourself. And so hatred seems to be the way to go for them. Hatred against Whites, of course, for even existing and – so long as they do – standing as a reminder of exactly what any and all lesser breeds are and will always remain. And so, for these then, breeding Whites out of existence is the answer to their dilemma. That, then, is the very "prize" upon which they must train their eyes.

Now that's real HATE... capital "H". We cannot even contemplate or house that kind of hate or resentment because we don't have it in us, we just don't stand in that shadow, thank God. And yet



it is we who are called by the enemy media the “haters”. Speaking for myself, I do not hate people. I DO hate the destruction of my own people, however, by whatever means. And that, by its very definition, could only be seen as genuine LOVE... and not the bullshit and poisonous “love” pandered by the enemy system as a primary tool to induce Whites to contribute mightily to their own destruction.

But for me to declare something like the title of this piece – Keep the Emphasis On Excellence’- is to seemingly miss the point. As if anyone had any choice in the matter at all. No. This-is just as it has always been a conscious and deliberate drive on the part of the enemy and his brain-raped dupes to poison the minds and spirits of the unsuspecting White masses and to get them beaten down, to keep them beaten down even while the instincts of the coloreds are being simultaneously inflamed against them. It is a strategy that was declared by the enemy well over a century ago even though it has been in effect their program from the dawn of time.

Our mission with this website of ours is to reach and to inform as many of our own people as possible with the message of the truth and of hope. Just as for ourselves it is a matter of the will and the initiative of the individual. It is not a matter of mass taste or brainwash as with the drive to death of the enemy media. Unless and until the enemy power over the masses of Whites everywhere can be broken, it will remain a matter of great numbers of otherwise good people continuing to fall like flies, helpless against this artificially generated Pied Pipet’s call to death. And with a few who have managed to save themselves, and thus some form of a future, by awakening to and resisting this mass poison.

And so back to excellence and ideals. Look at the faces on those statues of Classical Greece and Rome. Except to those who are irredeemably lost and gone, that still represents the ideal of physical beauty. Except to those who are either alien to our blood or who have totally succumbed to the spiritual poison of that same alien enemy, then – culturally the highest ideal remains the music, art and literature of Europe of – over a hundred years ago, before things lost their way and the influence of the enemy grew so strong.

Those stoics of Classical Civilization struggled and wondered why the great days of their own culture appeared to be over with. Apparently it never really occurred to them because they weren’t able to halt and reverse the decline. It was, of course, because of the integration into their society of former slaves – coloreds – who had managed to earn their personal freedom and then

to assimilate into the greater society... and to do so, of course, as “equals”. This suggests a rottenness that is practically bottomless and, unless it can be seen and caught in time, irreversible.

We however know the score. We can and do stand up and do and declare something about it. We are like those that are furiously striking pieces of flint over small piles of leaves trying to get a fire started. About all I can assure anyone of is that we continue to strike those flints – with ever increasing facility as with the addition of the internet – even as the same pile of leaves becomes drier and drier. We won’t quit because we can’t. And if there should ever come a climax to all of this, then our input will surely be a part of it.

Physical beauty as I just described as reflected in Classical sculpture is even today not uncommon upon our streets. And in those days they had not even the faintest glimpse of the recording of sound which means that we have not and well not lose what our own great masters gave us as part of our culture and will keep it until such time as we again- once freed from every alien dominance and influence – can pick up where they left off. As for technology, that has never left us and would be the last thing to go in any event. But I’ll only paraphrase the great Wernher von Braun – a former SS colonel – who lamented once that had Germany won the War we’d already have landed on Mars... and at a time before man had landed on the moon.

I’ve said it before from out of deepest conviction and I’ll keep on saying it that, if the veil of darkness could be but suddenly lifted from the eyes of our people, then the situation could be reversed literally overnight. That, of course, represents the big “IF”. Nonetheless that is our undertaking just as it should be the sole undertaking of any capable and responsible White person who hears and comprehends this message.

Last Chance Café

By [James Mason](#)



Round about these parts there are a lot of places named “Last Chance” this or that. And back in the Nineteenth Century this was no joke. But today it has assumed a kind of “cute” ring to it.

Last evening as I was poring over some old Hard Right tracts I pulled one up which read, in part, “White Man, this is your last chance!” It dated from 1976. Same people around the same time were publishing features entitled, “Rhodesia Must Be the Turning Point!” etc. Well, I was damned sure in my own mind that Rhodesia was NOT going to be any sort of “turning point” in the downward trend of the fortunes of the West.

Furthermore, I felt then that it was a bad mistake to take any such stance and, especially, to publish same. Looks bad and only goes toward the disheartenment of those who might be, first, exposed to and, then, embrace this sort of “blue-skying”.

(For the record, Rhodesia was sold out from the inside. Whites there were deprived of the chance to really fight... as I have said... a fight which they would have won.)

How many “last chances” have we seen come and go right here in this country over the decades? “The Coming Red Dictatorship”, etc. Well, I promise you that in effect the “Red Dictatorship” has been here in force for quite some time already. I don’t care what it calls itself or what symbolism it uses. I don’t care who is aware of it or who is not. I don’t care that a Donald Trump may be in office at the moment, etc. This great, big “pie graph” which we all inhabit just keeps trending toward a bigger slice for them and a smaller slice for ourselves regardless. That’s all that I care about.

That, as I have said many times, is the key note and the cornerstone of the communist agenda. Period. They don’t care how it gets there, only that it does get there. And it’s getting there.

Last chances? Some in this movement will insist that Hitler was our last chance. Oh, that would have been too easy, too pretty. Hitler’s was an orderly, legalistic and humane answer to the world problem. He was answered with the utmost violence and illegality. Maybe he was in reality THEIR last chance. “No more ‘Mr. Nice-Guy’”.

Here, more lately, it might have been the murder of George Lincoln Rockwell who, again, had a solid and workable plan to peacefully and legalistically deal with the overriding problems of the time. Again, I say, too nice and neat.

You must realize exactly what we have been up against all along.

This is savagery in slow motion. This is brute force in a suit and tie. This is super-sophisticated BRAIN-RAPE unlike anything George Orwell could ever have come up with. They moved in on our people and culture with one thought in mind: To destroy us. This is HATE the kind of which our people can’t even conceive of. (And it is we who are labelled by these types as the “haters”.)

You have to understand that these types will not tolerate even a hint of self-defense. They will perceive it as “fascism” and generally call it as such. No. It must, according to them, go all their way all of the time. At worst for them they may take the old one step back and two steps forward. They are deadly determined. They hold all the playing cards. It’s sickness and death all the way as far as they are concerned for us... or else – as far as they are concerned – it is “fascism” and it is that notion which they have propped up to become the new greatest evil possible.

“Big Brother” is a totally outdated term. It has become long ago clichéd and we should avoid its use as it now only goes to cheapen the enmity which needs to be taken with the greatest seriousness. “P.C.”, to me, is a better term. From mere name-calling and over to actual operation. And who is it that’s behind “P.C.”? It might get some people thinking.

But as for any last chances, I suppose it all has to do with what you consider to be any sort of “line in the sand”. I assure you, you’re going to LOSE each and every time. Why? Simply because THERE’S NOTHING TO HALT THE PROGRESSION!

It must and it shall play itself out, wherever that may lead. Only a couple of things at this point may be certain: It will get worse before it gets better; and any actual climax will not be pretty.

The “last chance” frame of mind is deadly poisonous. By adopting it you only set yourself up for disillusionment. It represents a dangerously limited appreciation of the world situation. It makes a fool and a victim of any who fall for it.

I say we as a race are going to overcome and survive this most deadly of any challenge we have ever faced and then go on into the brightest future ever. But it will be done not only in spite of the all-powerful enemy, but in spite also of OURSELVES. For we have clearly shown that we do not DESERVE redemption but that the enemy has clearly shown himself as too vile to ever become the master over this or any other planet.

I’ve said it before many times that we have faced in the past some absolutely horrendous – and what would have been permanent – threats. Well, for one thing, in those times, we had ourselves, our own leaders and we FOUGHT. But I’ve also said it time and again in recent years that not only were these challenges of old fully anticipated and laid out in writing long before their actual occurrences, so too is the present and final one. Does it really require a lot of blind faith to see that, if there is an answer, this must be it?

For the rest, they can jump up and down all they like and see where it gets them. Draw that line in the sand for it just might be your final chance.

It doesn’t matter if a world picture is not to your liking. It doesn’t matter if yours or anybody else’s great plans do not seem to be working out. There only is what there is. People want more than anything to hold onto some form of a past which – when compared with today – looks really wonderful but which, in fact and reality FAILED because it succumbed to the machinations of an insidious enemy. It along with that enemy must BOTH GO AT THE SAME TIME. Quite obviously this is the way it has to go and the way it is going to go.

Deterioration speeds up all the time as though time itself is being compressed. This can’t go on forever as there is a bottom which must be reached, sooner or later. Culture is dead. This is a police state and even that is creaking and groaning. What? Half the population guarding the other half? But even that insane picture couldn’t hold. The shift in the demographics dictates positively that it can’t and won’t. This is the ball which they have kicked off. They couldn’t stop it if they wanted to... and they don’t want to.

Just as an aside, in the month of July I finished the proof reading of the upcoming fourth edition of my book, *Siege*. It was written nearly forty years ago. In places I would comment that this whole drama might well require “another twenty years” before completion. Some hopes! But then, Dr. William Pierce in his own masterwork, “*The Turner Diaries*”, set his futuristic scenario in the Nineteen Nineties. So I guess that we’ve been seeing and learning all this time, at least I hope so. And I would also hope that some of us have been transmitting what we have seen and learned to others so that some degree of enlightenment might be gained and perpetuated.

I once asked Dr. Pierce, point blank, “What’s going to happen?” His answer was, “I don’t know.” Well, I’ll say once more that we will come through this. However, the time-table, the in’s and out’s, etc., are for the moment unquantifiable. Save to say once more that it will be rough and it will be bad. That you may count on.

Hitler in Mein Kampf posited in reference to Central Europe that should the racial situation as it was arising there at the time continue on for another five hundred years, then at the end there would be very few examples left of the "Image of God." That certainly was the issue then just as it is now. And the time-frame of five centuries?? I don't want to think it will require that long. But I am fairly certain that it will not come in my own life time. That's a broad expanse.

Think of the continuing degradation. Think of the genetic damage. Think of the MESS that will somehow have to be cleaned up.

But it is coming and it will be.

There'll be no lines in the sand.

Last chances? Maybe there never was a chance in the first place because if there ever was, it surely was blown long ago.

Was it blown in the Garden of Eden where and when the first instance of race-mixing took place? Probably. But, again, the entire saga from that moment to this was recorded and projected.

And now here we are.

Mark of the Beast

By [Vincent Snyder](#)



The Apocalypse of St. John the Apostle (or, The Revelation) is a major book in the Bible, in fact, it is the last book of the New Testament. What is depicted paints a damn-near portrayal of the current trends that are a culminating build up since the fall of the Third Reich. What we have in this book is an estimate what will be witnessed at the climax of the Revelation of Jesus Christ. It

is told by Moses in the book of Deuteronomy the method of negating the mark of the Beast, which is highlighted within the Revelation as being a figurative speculation; “a mark on their right hand or on their foreheads”.

What could this speculation be? Most Christians would suggest that this is referring to some sort of one-world government headed by a Super Tyrant (or the Anti-Christ). Nowhere in Revelation does it mention the Anti-Christ. Rather, the Anti-Christ is introduced by John in his First and Second Epistles, not referring to “end-game” common-placed Christian myth.

To understand what the Mark of the Beast is, we must shatter the mystery of what it really is. How do we solve the riddle behind 666? To my own (and many others) assumptions, “a mark on their right hand or on their foreheads” does imply something high-tech. A form of control by none other than the beast System. A mark could be chip-technology as some will assume – and perhaps this is what is meant by “their right hand” – but I have my own hypothesis on what it possibly could be “in their foreheads”.

The chip technology is now being tested and celebrated by none other than the mass media of course (more on them later in this essay).

Back before the opening of this website, meeting James Mason for the first time unraveled a lot of mysteries of the Bible that I had the privilege of learning. At the time, I was much more interested in hearing Mason’s thoughts than I was in the Bible until the knowledge began to sink in and I saw that he had a point. Not only just a point, but he was right. If my memory serves me right, I recall inquiring about what the significance of “666” was when I was looking at the cover of his spiral bound copy of “When We Were All Jews”.

What I learned from that short question was that the word “Jew” first appears in Second Kings, 16:6 without any introduction or explanation. The accursed Canaanite tribes are mentioned and condemned eighteen times within the bible, and it wasn’t until receiving the manuscript for Revisiting Revelation until I was able to receive full proof of this observation. Listed below is exactly what I am talking about:

1. Genesis, 15:19; 20; and 21
2. Exodus, 3:8
3. Exodus, 3:17
4. Exodus, 13:5
5. Exodus, 23:23
6. Exodus, 23:28
7. Exodus, 33:2
8. Exodus, 34:11
9. Numbers, 13:29
10. Deuteronomy, 7:1
11. Deuteronomy, 20:17
12. Joshua, 3:10
13. Joshua, 9:1
14. Joshua, 11:3
15. Joshua, 12:8
16. Joshua, 24:11
17. Judges, 3:5
18. First Kings, 9:20

Of course, it takes three pairs of sixes to form eighteen.

And by the time the word “Jew” appeared, it was too late. Original Israelite society had been infected by the Canaanite menace for failing to heed God’s warning of them. It had become a mixed multitude of “Jews”.

For readers of the website, I feel this explanation will suffice for those who do not understand the Bible or what I am talking about. The overall point is that the Mark of the Beast is the mark of the Jew.

This very well could mean the application of chip technology in “their right hand”, and the reprogramming of consciousness serving as the “Mark” in the forehead, the Jews’ agenda being introduced and accepted into people’s psyche. After all, the Jews and white-race traitors who do the bidding of ignorance are in control of scientific development. While John received visions of the future, I would argue that there are some details about today’s society that were perhaps missed (or not understood). A brain-dead zombie that “goes along to get along” without fighting for truth would indeed appear to be possessed by something, whether demons or high technology.

I think George Orwell accidentally gave an indirect answer to this question of what the Mark of the Beast is. “Accidentally” because he did not predict the creation of the Internet and other things that were not mentioned in his novel 1984. One thing he did get right though is those who serve Big Brother being masters of psychology, and their ability to implement control of the mind through New Speak and Double Think without cognitively being aware of it.

Inc-Soc, the party that governs all of the Oceania territory in 1984, has the ability to eventually have complete control of the human psyche by erasing the English language and replacing it with an “approved” language known as New Speak, the language of the Party. New Speak is the shortening and destruction of language, and the purpose is to eliminate opposition to the Party within the human mind. A citizen in Oceania when New Speak is complete will eventually begin to forget the English language after it is completely destroyed, and raise generations to speak “New Speak”, where there can exist no way to formulate negative thoughts towards Big Brother. New Speak destroys resistance all the way down to the mental level. How can one hate the party if they can’t even form a proper thought about why Big Brother is wrong?

In the book of course, New Speak was still being revised and edited. With each new edition of the New Speak dictionary, that meant more English words being tossed into the memory hole and members of the Party no longer using them – and effectively forgetting that they even existed. In the meantime, this means the Party must deal with any dissent amongst their ranks, and the way they can detect dissent is by having a “telescreen” in the homes of everyone, and even out in public areas. These telescreens come equipped with several Party propaganda re-runs and cameras that are carefully monitored. They also send out the “Thought Police” to quietly monitor the public, while the public is completely unaware of who could be a member of the Thought Police.

There are a number of ways the Thought Police or a telescreen can detect treachery.

“Face Crime” is a crime with severe punishments for making the wrong face while being in the presence of the secret police, telescreens, and the members of the Inc-Soc party. Only because this indicates that you are committing a “Thought Crime”, which is another crime that if caught will end with severe punishments. This means that by thinking anything unorthodox to Inc-Soc means that you need to be imprisoned and “cured”. As O’Brien (a member of the Inner Party) said in the book, the Party doesn’t simply just kill you, they “cure” you before you are shot as an exercise of total control and power over the human psyche.

“Face Crime”, “Thought Crime”, and “Inc-Soc” are all New Speak terms.

Does this remind you of anything?

To use an example: In the real world today, if you murder someone, you can be arrested and sent to jail. You go through a trial to determine how long your sentence will be, and all of that good stuff. However, there is a catch. If you happen to be white, and happen to murder a non-white – for whatever the reason may be – investigators will sometimes try to determine what you were THINKING while committing the crime. This means that if your political views dissent from the status quo, you can be slammed with what's called a "Hate Crime" to ensure that your sentence will be much harsher. In other words, you committed a "Thought Crime" by having a preference of what race of people you personally like over others, which to the establishment is totally not acceptable. Those who support the existence of "Hate Crime" also perpetuate the United States' prison culture of having one of the largest incarceration rates in the whole world.

And to your average lemming, the mention of "Hate Crime" seems to not be up for debate of whether it's right or wrong.

The words "Racist", "Fascist", "Nazi" etc. have been effectively re-written into real life New Speak. With their original meanings gone, no one has the capability of understanding what they USED to mean, akin to how Big Brother has total control of the human psyche. The word "Hate Crime" in of itself being a term that is Orwellian style New Speak. Instantly, upon hearing it, "Hate Crime" is just "bad" and "should not be tolerated". People these days are incapable of forming their own opinions that did not come from their telescreens.

Even if you were to educate them, you will be speaking through 'outdated' and 'uncool' knowledge that they wouldn't be able to comprehend anyhow.

Real life New Speak isn't orthodox to Orwell's vision. Of course, we have the English language today (and because of the failure of our educational facilities and the poisonous media trends, most people are incapable of properly speaking it). The difference between real life New Speak and Orwell's New Speak is that in real life, the language isn't destroyed outright, but all words of Truth have been 'over intellectualized' to the point where people either don't understand them anymore, or their meaning has been changed outright.

A valid argument for how "recruiting the normies" is an unworkable endeavor.

The Mark of the Beast?

This is what I believe that John really meant by this was perhaps not a trans humanist form of high-tech being physically implanted – or tattooed – into the forehead, but rather the Jews' utilizing the technology of the internet and television to manipulate the human consciousness, to where they mentally hold the Mark without having to have anything tattooed or inserted into them.

Being a brain-dead lemming is already being "marked" by the Beast. Once you've let the unclean spirit in, you have ceased all individual freedom, individual thought and even your own identity.

Revelation being fulfilled. And of course, this would imply that we've reached this far into Revelation.

Even within modern society, we have our own forms of "Thought Police". Anyone who has read my previous works would know my feelings towards the current pro-White Movement, but something I will acknowledge about them is their ability to gather in massive numbers and their ability to truth-seek themselves. The "Thought Police" of 1984 is applied here, where agent provocateurs and informants are placed within these groups to circumvent any real efforts from being made.

There are several functions of these agents, the primary one perhaps being to entrap and prevent crime from arising from Skinhead and Klan factions. Another one being informants to gather data about groups for the purpose of investigation of certain people, and for the less-professional types of data-miners – being placed within a group to gather intelligence for the purpose of evaporating the group by rumor spreading and amplifying drama in order to render the group worthless. Even investigative journalists or Antifa place these informants in or around groups to secretly obtain photographs or video tapes of these groups for their stories or to send off to law enforcement, which is something I have a personal encounter with.

Perhaps this isn't as dramatic as the Thought Police of 1984, but again, Orwell was a genius when it came to predicting this sort of behavior that the System would indulge in.

In “No Response?” I told the tale of A.C. Thompson, but not much of the rest of the episode. For groups that gather in public – for whatever the reason may be (Atomwaffen Division's being to enjoy a concert) – you must be aware of this type of infiltration.

A few comrades and I after the A.C. Thompson encounter began to notice three strange characters that were oddly ‘close’ to us the whole night. One was wearing a blue brand new denim jacket, blue jeans and a Misfits shirt that looks like it was brand-new, straight out of Hot Topic. He also was equipped with this fat woman who was sitting around him a lot of the time. Perhaps she wasn't part of this thing, but the guy in Denim was certainly dorky enough to have low standards like that. He looked like he should have been at Starbucks sipping on a Frappuccino while tapping away on a MacBook. We'll just call this guy “Denim Guy”.

The second figure was a guy in “normal” cloths. Often seen around Denim Guy. He had a blue shirt on and regular white shorts. The second day however he came to the show with a black metal shirt on plus shorts. Not as embarrassing as Denim Guy, but still within the same league. We'll just call this guy “Blue Shirt Guy”.

Denim Guy the entire time was sitting near us or standing near us. This went on for the first and second night of the festival we were attending. Denim Guy was in constant contact with the Blue Shirt Guy, and sat there not watching the show and comparing data on their iPhones.

The second night of the festival, one of my comrades noticed Denim Guy snapping photographs of us on his iPhone (Specifically, photographs of my friends all teaching each other how to properly Slav Squat), which at this point we began to talk amongst ourselves about it. The conversation getting louder while he sat near us looking at concert footage on his phone that he quickly pulled up after that “I am caught” look appeared on his face. While he wasn't looking at us, my friend walked over to him, and farted right near his face, and walked away. We started laughing at him. He finally decided to get up and leave. We all began to do a very corny and evil laugh, and the louder we got, the smugger this denim wearing Starbucks cave dweller looked as he was walking away. We shouted “WALK ON HOME BOY!” and he left. And was not seen for the rest of the night. Denim Guy and Blue Shirt Guy had cleared out.

He nor his Blue Shirt companion appeared on the final night of the festival.

But this isn't the end of the story, there was a girl who I had approached during the concert who constantly had a backpack on. She was a resident of Washington State, and after making my acquaintance she pretty much stuck with our circle of friends. Several things about her were off from the start, and perhaps she wasn't a low-rate hooker that Propublica or Antifa hired to hang around us, but some things really struck me as odd about her.

What tipped the “she's one of them” moment wasn't the fact that she was pretending to be drunk without actually drinking anything, or suspiciously bringing up “Pol Pot” and other mass

murderers when it was unprovoked, but rather what happened while Denim Guy was taking pictures of my comrades slav squatting on the second night of the festival.

Again, it begins with my comrades and I standing out on the patio, just drinking and goofing around. I saw at the other end of the patio (where there was a few Mexicans selling tacos and hamburgers) that the girl was standing in line. She was suspiciously looking around, not very interested in where she was standing. As soon as we made eye contact, she came to me. Said that she had been waiting on a hamburger for almost “20 minutes”. I told her to get her ass up and go get it. She was playing a ‘drunk girl act’ and insisting that it was okay.

As we kept goofing around, she kept bringing up the damn hamburger, and said that she wanted to see the next band that was playing but she didn’t want them to finish her hamburger without her being outside to grab it. I told her “Lets walk up there then, and I will tell them that when they finished her hamburger, I’ll take it and hold on to it her you while you’re enjoying the show.” She insisted that we not do that. After a while, I finally convinced her to go get a damn hamburger. When she came back with it, she apparently wasn’t hungry and kept asking if I’d finished it. I declined.

At this point, Denim guy was sitting only a few feet away from us, dicking around on his phone. One of my friends who was visiting from Washington to see the show began to ask her questions about Washington, sort of giving her a “quiz” to make sure what she was saying was truthful. Oddly enough, she passed the quiz. Perhaps she really is from Washington?

In the middle of all of this, she’d go back inside for another shot, come back out, and offer it to me. Me specifically. I declined every offer (although I did take up the offer she made to buy me a jello shot). This tactic is commonly used to get information out of people, because the more drunk you are, the more comfortable you are with talking about certain things. You seem to lose your filter with more booze in you. I wasn’t having this, and one of my friends instead decided to take the drinks. She looked mildly annoyed.

Eventually, my friend approached me (while I was standing next to her) that Denim Guy was editing photographs of us on his phone. Specifically, photographs of my friends all teaching each other how to properly Slav Squat. We told the rest of the guys (very boastfully I might add, we WANTED him to hear that we caught him) of the news. The girl looked very spooked. Not in the way a girl would look if a creepy pervert had been stalking her, but rather in the “I have been caught” way.



Photo above taken to emulate the “Slav Squatting”, highlight the level of ridiculousness surrounding this situation. Keep in mind, a lot of time and money was sunk into getting photos like THIS.

After Denim Guy had left, she disappeared and wasn't seen for the rest of the night, despite showing up for the final day of the festival telling me how much she enjoyed the final band.

After the show on the third night, we drove to a Wataburger. I believe it was her idea to do so, and I drove her myself. Isolated in the car, I annoyed her with more jokes about pedophilia that she kept giggling at. We arrived at Wataburger, and she didn't want to stay there because she wanted to get back to her hotel and sleep. On our way to the Hotel (which wasn't the same from the previous night, I think), I was the most cunning and deceptive person to her. Lying about my life, my beliefs, and feeding her a line of crap to measure her response. After telling her what the journalists were there for, I came at her from a pro-Nazi angle, and measured her response, I came at her with an anti-Nazi angle, measured her response. I said I liked Nazis, measured. Said I thought some Nazis I've met and known are lost individuals, measured. Went into some esoteric sounding metaphysical mumbo jumbo about humanity, measured. This is something the Right Wing could never pull off, PLAYING people to see how they react and respond, body language, tone of voice and facial expressions are everything. Of course, I wasn't just running my mouth, this was all done within the context of whatever conversation we were having in the

car. I integrated these things in for subversive purposes. A waste of time perhaps? Only time will tell if she was one of them.

You cannot treat these people like human beings, because they're not. They're tools to lie to, deceive, and toss in the bin like a piece of trash. After all, they all HOLD the Mark of the Beast, and PROUDLY!

And yes, the System is, and is going to get worse than anything Orwell could have predicted.

This is why I stress to protect yourselves against this evil, by sharing my experiences I hope this will help others within the Struggle deal with them in an intelligent way. The wrong way is to conform to their expectations, which includes getting in a scuffle and getting your ass hauled off to prison, or by giving them information to work with that will help them understand you better. If the former happens to you, you get to have those try to "cure" you O'Brien style.

Not many will read this website outside of those who have been awoken already, this is understood. When you search us or our brother organizations, your first recommendations will be the rhetoric of Journalists rather than the SOURCE of what they're crying about while they act as a reliable source. This is deliberate "New Speak" being applied to us.

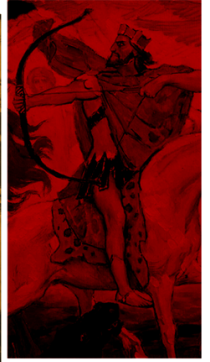
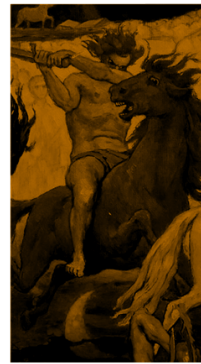
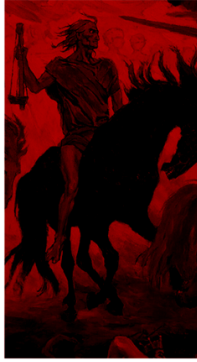
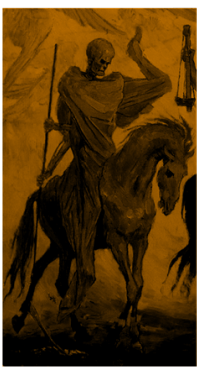
And you can forget about any noble efforts to "get the message out" as a "Freedom of Speech" issue. For the reasons I've stated, there's no need to ban speech when you can just CHANGE it.

At the beginning of the article, I mentioned Moses and circumventing the Beast. To avoid "the Mark", you must shield yourself against it. Pulling the typical right wing stunt of lowering your standards for the sake of numbers and community respect is an act of giving into the Beast. However, let me suggest something rather controversial, we all have Satan in us. There is those "seven deadly sins" that tempt mankind. So when dealing with the enemy, do you indulge in those sins? Or do you EXERCISE that Beast that and use it effectively? You must become the greater menace to defeat the menace.

This is why I can never call myself a Christian, as Christianity is not only outdated but irrelevant, and hence is why "Identity" must be emphasized the most in Christian Identity. What are your roots? Do you understand those roots? And... how will you FIGHT to PRESERVE those roots? Knowing who you are will tell you what you are NOT.

Remember the truth of why Jesus and Hitler were both murdered by the "System" of their times. Could there be any better response to this madness other than to recognize the increasing worthlessness of mankind and look forward to the end? Remember, we can blame the Jews, but it was the WILL TO IGNORANCE that resulted in the Israelite society being mixed out, and it was the WILL TO IGNORANCE that led to the creation of the "System". It is mankind's COLLECTIVE WILL TO IGNORANCE that placed us in the situation we are in today.

Higher awareness, a new level of awareness. James Mason suggests that this could be what the "Holy Spirit" is, something that only a noble elite can ever reach. And that elite will never accept the Mark of the Beast even in the face of death.



In that case, for our readers, may the Holy Spirit be with you.



Morality

By [Thomas Hauser](#)

The Issue with Morality

Morality is, and will be, the only thing that keeps our civilization together. Plain and simple. I will not pull punches when I explain, that if our goal is to destroy this entire country, we MUST disregard anything related to morals. Ill explain using a hypothetical, but familiar image.

1. You are a civilian of a Police State.
2. The majority religion on which the basic laws are made dictates the attitudes and thinking of the average Joe.
3. They do this by fear of condemnation from a higher power.
4. Anyone advocating political change is met by social condemnation if the change does not include "progress".
5. Those who advocate political change fail due to the inability to work within the current police state.
6. Those who advocate political change fail due to inability to use methods other than diplomacy.

Sound familiar? Its close to what we are living in today. Yet I will draw some attention to the last two points as being conditional, as anything remotely "left-wing" as it is called has more of a chance than anything considered "right-wing" to even be considered as a realistic change without needing violence. The System feeds off of political change, either it be right wing or left wing(which in itself is a System component!). It does not hurt the System to change it without totally overthrowing it, which, until now, had no threat of ever happening. Political change is done by the people, which is why it has always been accepted with open arms, since the majority rules in America. The change is usually accepted and celebrated after the cool down of protesters actively fighting against the change.

An example is the Race Riots, the White majority did not accept the Niggers forced integration into White society, yet once they got what they wanted (using the same Establishment they claimed that kept them down), and all the counter-protest to the new laws cooled down, it has become "immoral" to even question the position of Negroes in society. So what of this example, is it now immoral for any racial equality to be abolished, now that there are "laws" in place to protect it? Of course, majority rules, if our masses think its wrong, then it surely is, isn't it?

The Systems components such as the Church will use any means necessary to back up its societal change using faith and constructed fear of condemnation of the soul if one does not comply with it. A member of a church who is an open racist will many times hear of Bible quotes which loosely promote racial peace in an attempt to convert him to be as socialized as a "normal" member of our society would be. A normal member of society is conformed to the System in every way, and our society is shaped in a way that we are so ingrained with morality, no one at all is completely moral in eyes of society. Everyone hates something, yet we are told not to hate as children, and those who are open about their hatred are struck down and shamed. We are expected to keep shut and conform in this System, and we will continue to function that way unless we are done and through with morality. Some may critique this article as defining morality as the laws within our System, as they usually define morality as being religious law, such as the Ten Commandments from the Bible, and morals from Bible stories. They have a good basis for this, and they are correct in the case that our society's morals where based off that of the Bible, so was the basis of our laws.

But as everything seemed as sacred, they always disintegrate into a shell of its former self. While these laws have Christian origins, they over time, has dissolved itself to be a total disgrace to anything related

to Christianity, with one of the most notable examples being the recent gay marriage legislation which allows gays to marry in all 50 states under federal law.

Since then, any urban city church is well entitled to preach love and compassion, no matter what sexuality one is. It has gotten to the point to where there are even openly gay priests and they desecrate the church with the LGBT flag. But this is just urban, what about the rural parts of the US which adopt a more traditional version of morality? My observation of rural America is that they are in fact, the most in line with Biblical morality, yet they are not the ones of defending or fighting any immoral activity. These people adopt more of a territorial way of life, that the only reason they will fight someone or something is if it infiltrates their home territory, for example, a mosque is built in a small Christian majority town, this causes attitudes to stir, as it wasn't a problem before hand, the introduction of a foreign idea/building disrupts the daily life of said rural American, whose morals are in line to be only loyal to Christianity and oppose any foreign religions.

This is not the case in any other part of America, where Systematical morality rules the land, and a tamed lemming will shrug off and continue its oiling of the Systems cogs while mosques, synagogues and abortion clinics are built on the corner where the old ice cream shop was during the mans sheltered childhood. This change very subtly will annoy the average Joe, and any comment made about the changes will certainly end in the shame of him. The sad reality is within America, whatever isn't the majority, and isn't working to become the majority, will almost always become obsolete/nonexistent, and in the case of Biblical morality, and its adherents being unwilling to fight the evil they claim to be against, it will soon be gone and Systematical morality will rule the entire playing field.

This is why I am against the entire idea of morality, since our goal of National Socialist takeover of the entire United States during and after the collapse will require us to break free of preexisting barriers of right and wrong to keep us above the average lemming, in both physical strength, and intelligence. I will go in further detail on how to live without morals later in this article. But for now, I will express my concerns and critiques on "moral" National Socialism.

National Moralists

I see time and time again where National Socialists who want TOTAL SYSTEMATICAL CHANGE, yet wont sink down to anything worse than a traffic ticket, and feel horrible and paranoid over a petty theft. The attitudes of said National Socialists, which I call National Moralists, only prove true that my position to totally abandon morality as being true.

The common symptoms of being a National Moralist include;

1. Becoming squeamish when they see degradation in the society, feeling weak and sad when they see something such as Homosexuality being paraded in the open.
2. Idolizing men who speak out against the evils in society to the point that they expect the idolized man to carry them to victory, instead of idolizing oneself to be greater.
3. "Punching Right". Not in the case that in the worry that it divides the abhorrent movement, but punching right to the extent that it interferes with your own growth and path.
4. Using fear tactics to divert people away from certain ideas and tactics.

While defining the National Moralist, I imagined a common question that someone may ask, which is, What does all of this have to do with National Socialists who are more concerned with Morality? In my numbering of National Moralist characteristics, all of them include attitudes that interfere with the

entire SIEGE mentality that we attempt to promote using SIEGECulture. I only label such people as Moralists because they often complain and slander about SIEGE and its true adherents behavior.

I will now go more in depth on why the characteristics of Moralists are a problem. In my first characteristic, while Homosexuality is truly disgusting in any form, one must be able to turn that disgust into anger, and realize that homosexuality and degeneracy will be the downfall of this civilization, and if we are to push the end, then homosexuality should not be stopped, it should continue to corrupt our society to its downfall, while SIEGEists live out the end-times.

This does not advocate for one to consume themselves in Homosexual activities (I could see that accusation from miles away). Moralists see the world as totally corrupted, yet bathe in their own tears instead of planning to separate themselves from it or plan on destroying it. In my second characteristic, I describe the average "based activist" National Socialists, who are so caught up in Internet blood-sports that they find entertainment and inspiration out of others peoples public "redpilling" of normies, of course, idolizing the person who does this to the point where the National Moralist expects them to carry them to victory, which since we live in a world without another man such as Hitler, is impossible and idiotic. In my third characteristic, I criticize those who "punch right", in other words purity-spiraling, BUT I do understand the importance of purity-spiraling in the right circumstances.

In the case of Iron March, being a strict community of like-minded people, purity-spiraling is necessary to keep the purity of the forum, and in the condemned Movement, purity spiraling is needed due to open recruitment usually bringing the worst out of society.

We as SIEGEists do not need any purity-spiraling, as we are not a part of a forum, or the Movement, therefore, any recruitment done would be done on the grounds that they are already in line with SIEGE and National Socialism, if someone isn't, they wouldn't have been even thought of being recruited in the first place. My opinion on this matter does not invalidate ANY of Alexander Slavros' works and my opinion only realizes that there is certain circumstances that one must take in account of Slavros' work and when to apply it.

In the case of the Atomwaffen Division not having open recruitment, instead having very strict and precise recruitment of certain individuals who have the right mindset to become Atomwaffen, purity-spiraling is not necessary because the person who is being chosen already lines up correctly with the SIEGE mindset, which is different in any other organization that has open recruitment, which relies on people who THINK that they have the correct mindset to join it, which means that the recruiters need to make sure that they agree 100% with their mindset using purity-spiraling.

In my fourth and final characteristic of a National Moralist, I criticize the fear tactics they use to divide and conquer any ideas that do not fit in with their mindset. While it is important to be purely adherent to a certain worldview, it does not harm a person or an organization to dabble in different ideals to be able to apply that to their worldview. We have already understood that there is a lot to be learned by reading books of other viewpoints different than ours.

The National Moralist chooses to use fear and insults to prevent people from reading such things. Since we don't follow their strict National Socialist ONLY reading list, we are somewhat everything negative in the books that we promote. This is only considered true when you look at the failure known as the Satanic Panic, which conjured a boogeyman to help condemn a group due to the reading list of its

websites library. This relates to moralist ideals because the perpetrator of the defamation campaign attempts to play with peoples emotions and to divide a group due to whether its good or evil.

The moralists try their very hardest to portray themselves as good, they wear this Good Guy Badge to be able to convince their peers that they are in fact, more righteous than the (usually) stronger leaders. They do this not to become righteous by living a life which leads to men believing that they are good, they do this by convincing other people that they are on the side of the good, even if the evidence of that is strictly off-limits to question. The characteristics that I have listed are but a very few observable traits that, in full, can span across an entire book.

The next type of moralist I will now describe is one that disguises themselves as a SIEGEist, yet when exposed, they shrivel up, and ditch their former beliefs to protect their comfortable life. What I mean by exposed is, since at the time of writing, snake-tongued journalists are currently looking for a raise by “exposing” members of revolutionary National Socialist organizations. While this is unavoidable due to the resources Jewish media has at its disposal, ditching beliefs and ratting to protect yourself is one of the most cowardly acts of all time and only proves yourself to be not fanatical at all.

Where we see the media as a pest, moralists see the media as a predator. Being confronted by an investigative journalist is one of the least of your worries, and if you do get confronted, it can easily be dismissed by a simple phrase... “No comment”. There, you have all your answers for any question a journalist may confront you with. Only the weak cowers at the hand of the Jew.

Alternative Living – CONCLUSION

Now what is the solution to living without morality? Moralists and Worriers would assume that this means total degeneracy, since they are naturally whiners when it comes to not obsessing over New-speak. Living without Systematic or Biblical morality is quite simple. Living without morality means that your life is dictated by yourself with your Fascist worldview being the basis of your life’s dictation. Ted Kaczynski’s Morality and Revolution gives an example of Six Principles that may be used to substitute morality(more specifically, a universal code of fairness, he explains more of this in his essay), which has been linked below.

In ditching Systematic Morality, one must also ditch the System all together as well. This doesn’t necessarily mean living as a hermit somewhere in the woods(although I totally advocate someone taking notes of Varg Vikernes’ style of living), it simply means that one must either become totally self-sufficient, or one must suck the System out of its own funds (Welfare, Food Stamps, visiting local food banks).

When the System collapses, you will rather be able to sustain yourself using gardens and livestock, or you will be stocked to the brim with the food that you have taken from the System for free, reminiscent of the quote by Vladimir Lenin “The Capitalists will sell us the rope with which we will hang them”. I believe that failure to ditch systematic morality is one of the reasons that we are so far behind in achieving our goals, and in reading this article, I hope that you stop feeding into the Movementarian slop that is morality.

Recommended Reading

[Morality and Revolution – Ted Kaczynski](#)

[The Cops in Our Heads: Some Thoughts on Anarchy and Morality – Feral Faun](#)

[Industrial Society and its Future – Ted Kaczynski](#)

[SIEGE – James Mason](#)

[On the Genealogy of Morality –Friedrich Nietzsche](#)



No Response?

By [Vincent Snyder](#)

I am compelled to end the ongoing and ever relenting state of affairs surrounding the Movement today. In essence, we have been notified of a Movementarian renaissance currently taking hold – the fear of people who advocate for SIEGE running amuck in their social circles and becoming a bad influence on the direction of their downward spiral. Even in some cases, leadership types out-right telling their loyal followers that they aren't even allowed to read any of our books nor talk about them with threats of black listing those few who might get any funny ideas of stepping out of the party line.

It's a disgrace that the so-called vanguard of the white race has stooped down into levels of absolute paranoia of their henchmen gaining any sort of independent thought or even carving out their own personal destinies. The Alt Right, the National Socialists, they have all found themselves in orbit around a System black hole of constantly having to purge ranks of anyone who dabbles into our way of thought.

It truly is an interesting ordeal, however, once again we have to make the statement that can either remedy those fears or intensify them. As we are unyielding in the game, and we refuse to pick a side to stand with. The whole idea of this 'red vs blue' type of behavior is something that has been transcended by James Mason over forty years ago. Siege, as it has been and always will be is an idea that exists, it is something that has no physical embodiment. This is something that has probably been realized by our detractors, as the tables have indeed been turning. Siege allows the reader to see through the mirage. This is not a statement on the movement itself, but see through the mirage of the world of which we live in today, and provides the only solution to this problem.

No movement group needs to worry about any 'Satanic' individual infiltrating their ranks, because we are not part of your movement. We never will have interest in any of your efforts nor want to participate in your struggle. We have out-right rejected the movement, and still despite those efforts, we continue to hear the droning lectures of ivory-tower individuals that wish to inform us that we must be doing something wrong 'for the movement'. Even worse is, the movement has been completely split on their perception of us. It brings me back to the days of high school where people were wondering "who is sleeping with who" and "what did this guy say about me?" This split perception is exactly as I just described, people who are in a debate over whether we are 'Satanic', and if so, is it right to lend us support?

You are all late to the party.

Part I: The Apotheosis

Part II: The Movementarian Framework

Part III: Humanity is the Devil

THE APOTHEOSIS



For the record, this is not meant to be an official Siegeculture public statement in regards to all of the rumors, absolutely not! In fact, this piece is not even targeted at our enemies. This piece is entirely educational for those who have the cognitive development to succeed at life. And this will be the last time this will ever be brought up, so what you see is what you get.

Again, this is the left right and center 'red vs blue' behavior that only manifests through ideological fossils who, while mostly millennials, have become stuck in the 1930s.

The Movementarian Menace was written with the intention on being a three part series in which it would fully deconstruct the Movement for the purpose of exposing the excuse-driven phenomenon that it really is. It's presentation had the desired effect on a few individuals, however there are those who still did not *get the point*. Despite our heavy criticism of National Socialist and Alt Right movements, we chose those categories as specific targets merely because it is familiar territory for not only ourselves, but our readers as well. However, what was written was meant to apply to all movements as a whole. This includes NS, Antifa, and the list goes on, but the Alt Right/NS comes closer to the truth than Antifa or III%er types.

As for the title of this article, the way the Movementarian Menace relates to everything that is about to be said is that we, in all of our brilliance, were proven right on a massive scale. This time, it was proven to be true right in our own backyard. "No Response?" is a response to our main detractors, the Oracles of Movementarian Prophecy. The torch carriers of everything SIEGE had warned against. The living embodiment of *failure*. And my personal favorite, the woman-like hand hand wringers that are the most fun to neglect.

This is what the Movementarian Menace Pt. II was supposed to communicate, however written in the context of everything that has happened since the Satanic Panic surrounding ourselves and our brother organization Atomwaffen Division I personally feel it's appropriate to once again dissect the psychology behind what it is like to be a meek deficient-ridden bottom feeder.

THE MOVEMENTARIAN FRAMEWORK



If it wasn't already obvious, the origins of the Satanic Panic came from a collection of teenage kids who needed something big that they could use as an *advertising gimmick* for their monstrosity that they called "Fashcast". For those of you who have never heard of it, I wouldn't blame you if the name instantly made you think of some fucked-up underground gay BDSM joint. But anyhow, the Movementarian masses of human retardation bought it hook line and sinker, and now we are known on the NS turf as being a gang of Satanic lunatics. This became so big that the Daily Stormer and the mass media even began to jump on the bandwagon.

With that said we must take some time to ponder what the paragraph above stated. Reflect back on the Movementarian Menace/SIEGE for a quick second. Of course, idiots in any social environment will exist,

the criticism is not on their lack of original thought nor the abomination that manifested through it. The focus is the last two sentences of the paragraph.

Lemmings cannot think for themselves they need *complete strangers over the internet* like these ants to do the hard work for them. This is significant because even Andrew Anglin, Weev and a few other more popular figures hopped on the bandwagon once they were able to snatch a few more clicks on their website. Except in the case of the Daily Stormer, people will forgive/forget anything they say or do that they find momentarily unpleasant because DS is their mouthpiece/thought-thinker. The Daily Stormer is an important key-component in this whole affair only because of their large draw and their ability to think for others (this of which Fashcast does not have the ability to be, as much as they would like to).

The trend is; gossiping nobodies who never contribute anything productive, only existing to endlessly stir shit. Their biggest contribution is reposting someone else's bullshit. However, they all want to benefit from their "association" with SiegeCulture. This means that by mentioning our very existence, they get brownie points in the form of "upvotes" or "likes" over Gab & Twitter. The lives of the average National Socialist/Far Righter these days consists of a sad existence spent arguing with complete strangers over the internet. All the while, never contributing anything positive of their own.

But what does all of this really *mean*?

This means that what we're dealing with is a case of clinical narcissism.

The format of their inane ramblings follows the trend of "This is bad, but look at me!" They cannot help but use our existence as a way to gain tablets of narcissistic supply via the validation of other online strangers. The feeling of being noticed and 'approved of' is a drug, a very powerful drug. The addiction to internet attention is no different from those *Instagram whores* you see that have obtained some kind of high status through their selfies and the energy that thirsty men have covered them with. No better analogy could have possibly been made to describe the Movementarian's narcotic mental illness. The validation they seek at the end of the day will leave them just as empty and aimless from when they began.

It does not come as a surprise that these individuals who seek the "Star" status by spending their days bitching on the internet.

James Mason was practically resurrected from obscurity, and a lot of time has been spent preparing and publishing lost information and new contributions. Not for fame, but for those who will actually listen and use this wisdom to better themselves. This doesn't stop the narcissists though. As they felt it necessary to use this as their chance at obtaining the "Star" status they seek.

The fakers know why they are fakers. They have too much to hide, too much to protect, too much to lose. The attraction of any real talent or genius or personal drive is a direct threat to them as it threatens to "take away" not only their livelihood but also rob them of their "star" status.

To protect these meager, paltry considerations, they are more than ready to stifle and squelch the Movement itself. They are quite ordinary people with ordinary capabilities who only just so happened to "bump into" the Movement.

Outside the Movement, they'd be absolutely nobody... and they know it.

– James Mason, SIEGE, 8.21

No. Not everyone is a fighter. That’s understood around here. But don’t come on like a fool and don’t use that term to hide behind. I will show respect for anyone who approaches me in seriousness and who is willing to apply themselves seriously.

Let the fakers keep to themselves as there are plenty of faker-style groups out there who thrive on hot air. Not around here.

“Ready to fight.”

Son of a BITCH!

– James Mason, SIEGE, 4.15

For us to debate Movementarians in this case would force them to confront the world of spirit, which is why they dodge the main issue here, their loyalty to the Movement, rather than to the Worldview. But I don’t believe they’re smart enough to be *that* self aware.

As stated earlier, the Movementarian cycle is not just unique to National Socialist/Alt Right movements. Antifa for example are movementarian in their own right, what ultimately keeps them together is their solidarity which is much easier to come by. The herd-like mentality of these “National Socialists” are just as present within the far left. In Antifa’s case, their loyalty to the “Movement” is much easier to accomplish because they exist within the status quo that they conform to. Them being ‘anti-establishment’ has been bought and sold, therefor they can operate much more easily in the System’s environment. With us, we have no environment to operate under. Donald Trump sure as hell does not provide us with any desirable conditions. Those who have taken the Alt Right/National Socialist stepping stone have come closer to the truth in some regards, but will ultimately find that the truth offers no comfort, no company, and they will forever be aimless unless they take it upon themselves to achieve that individual drive to separate themselves from the world of horrors.

With everything that has been said here, we can piece together the obvious conclusion. As a result of them being aimless and not having the cognitive development to deal with reality, they have conformed to the herd-like nature and sought out comfort from their social clubs of endless shit-talking and unrealistic idealistic ambitions.

My God! Can anyone actually even THINK for themselves!?

HUMANITY IS THE DEVIL



Idealists don't fare well in this world. Either they self-destruct young, or they end up as James Mason did within SIEGE's finale "Universal Order".

With this said, it's time to wrap this up by discussing the meaning behind the title "No Response?"

As what was said about their addiction to internet narcissistic supply, the worst decision we could ever make is by giving them what they want, which is to give response to their bullshit. Engaging the "Satan vs. NS" thought-war that they crave from us. This would be our way of validating their existence and stooping down to their level.

This creates a situation where the NS/Alt Right bottom feeders begin to *become* the mainstream media. When they make public posts, the mainstream media is filing away everything they say just in case they need it. By playing these online thought wars, they are giving the media more scoops to write about. So if they're providing the media with free information, does that really even make them different entities? We refuse to be like this, and if we can help it we will not be caught dead in an online flame war with bottom feeders just so the media can gossip about it in their next NS hit-pieces.

A few weeks ago, I had attended a black metal festival. The media showed up for an interview with my friends and I (for their PBS documentary I'm assuming). The same crazies that have been the main spearheads in the Atomwaffen Division "investigation". By directly confronting me, they were hoping to gather more fear that they could sell to the public, since after all, they *need* people to be afraid of something because they want to make money from their fear and misery.

They were aware of this festival in advance because going to see the bands was discussed within the haze of *discord shitposting* that they – with all their brilliance – confiscated by using l33t hacking skills to breach our defensive firewalls before we had a chance to do anything about it!

Just kidding, just ask former Atomwaffen Division members Brennan Frank Duffy and Tyler R. Wiesing about their amazing ability to hand over information on their friends to our sworn enemies.

Anyhow, a reporter introduced himself to me as A.C. Thompson who wanted to do an interview with me while I was sitting outside with my friends. While I had voiced that I don't consent to being on camera, he continued asking questions about our "plans for race war" and other nonsense. Sensationalizing the whole affair, making everything a lot bigger and normie consumable. I had responded "no comment" to every question. Eventually, while he was asking me about this race war mumbo jumbo, a group of Mexicans from behind me overheard what was happening. One of the Mexicans had told A.C. "Hey man, this is an underground metal show." (Paraphrasing of course, don't remember exactly what was said.) A.C. in response to this had told them that I was planning on starting a "race war" (didn't know these people, public shaming attempt). The Mexican had dismissed him and said "This is underground metal, man". Obviously, they didn't care, and cheers for them shutting down A.C.'s boyish attempts at tattling to a bunch of people that I didn't even know about my "views". I guess "race war" is what gets the payroll going for people who have nothing better to do than play 007 with a bunch of Nazis.

I am curious how they're going to spin THAT ordeal.

A.C. at this point began to morph into his *good cop attitude*. He began to ask me how I was enjoying the show, asking what kind of music I liked, asking if I liked specific bands. I answered these questions honestly, violating my "No Talk" rule. The reason why was because I knew exactly what he was doing. He was trying to seem less "intimidating" and more "friendly" just so I would be more open to talking. I made a friendly comment about the shirt he was wearing – Anaal Nathrakh – telling him he was the last person I'd expect to be into extreme music. I did this to measure his response, because I knew he wasn't actually into metal music like the rest of us were. After all, someone knowledgeable on black metal wouldn't have called NSBM (National Socialist Black Metal) a "rock sub-genre" and played War by Burzum as an example of NSBM (which he did all of these things on a podcast he was interviewed in). After this act, he continued with asking me specific questions about my "activities". I shut him down with more "No comments".

Finally, he had offered me his email, saying he'd love to get an interview out of me. I just said no thank you, and told him that if I wanted to reach him I know how to, but I am not interested in interviews. This marked the end of the interview, and they went back inside. We later saw them being escorted out by security, perhaps security was tipped off about them harassing us and they asked them to leave?

That was perhaps the world's most boring "NS" interview, because we have zero interest in assisting them in making money. THIS is how you do it, the public online gossip and arguing only serves to further THAT agenda.

Think about that the next time you decide to flamboyantly show the world your ability to whine and cry.

However, what is fun to do is to implement "Siegeculture Radio Static"! This means completely neglecting them, and even keeping our plates clean of anything that they can whine about. This has an effect of setting their Coast to Coast AM paranoid schizophrenia into a complete panic. Ever since we have made our social media accounts private, we have noticed an increase of rumors surrounding us as a result of them no longer having access to our regular posts. I of course pay no attention to their shit, but we do constantly get emailed about it. And boy, let me tell you, some of the stuff that Siegeculture and our brother organization Atomwaffen Division have been accused of is completely nuts! Can you imagine living like that? Living in a state of constant Alex Jones-tier paranoia to the point where your *own bullshit* shrouds your reality and you end up actually believing your own ludacris dementia!?

All of this has worked to a major advantage, as James Mason has gotten readers through this game. We want people who actually have any sort of worth to pay attention to what James Mason has to offer. And "Fashcast" as I have mentioned earlier, back in the days of Ironmarch were huge adherents to SIEGE (without even understanding it, mind you) had the full intent to destroy the work we have done with Mr. Mason just because they were not getting the "Star" status via leeching off of Mr. Mason.

However, it must have really sucked for them to know that Mason is not merely some old-fart version of them, but rather is an individual, not a member of the movementarian hive-mind. Yes, we will continue to be as "Satanic" as humanly possible, because this is getting our message out there to a wider audience by having more people share our stuff and cry endlessly. We want more and more people to leave behind society, stop feeding into the beast System. Divorce themselves from the System so that they can live independently. We want NO MORE excuses, and the "Movement" is the ultimate excuse for those who are in possession of the truth but don't know what to do with it. And we want to see these rats embarrass themselves even more with their online hissy fits.



If Satan is what will make you PAY ATTENTION, then we will be Satan.

Do NOT spend your life being one of these people. You only get one shot at life, and these people are all low-grade nutjobs who suffer from persecution complexes that they are compelled to manifest through anti-social behavior. Met one, you met them all. They act like assholes, alienate everyone, then go screaming about being betrayed after everyone gets sick of listening to them whine all the time.

This act of theirs keeps them from having to *perform/pull their weight*. Notice though that so as there are plenty of other normie-type Movementarians within their ranks they're okay. But as soon as the balance shifts, and people start needing shit done and competent people to do it, then they all have their simultaneous break-downs.

That is exactly what happened with the Satanic Panic.

But of course, our existence giving something to waste their time to bitch about is, as Liber 333 would say, "drain their life force". These people drain their energy by pouring all of their hatred on to us, while we give them no energy back, so that they're left completely empty. That is the strategy on dealing with them. And now, our "No Response" has been told, and that will be the only "response" they will get.

Live an examined life. Drop out of the System. Don't be a sheep.

Humanity is the devil. Pass it on.

Pornography

By [James Mason](#)



I've never been accused of being a moralist and so I think this qualifies me well to outline the National Socialist stance on pornography... at least THIS National Socialist's stance on pornography.

By the name alone it must be ruled out of any decent, healthy and above all, White society.

For the word defines literally as "gross stimulus". And gross is not part of our game. It is part of the enemy's game and it belongs properly to him.

Also, by this definition, pornography doesn't have to pertain to anything sexy. It can just as easily be applied to the scary as well. Witness all the countless gory and disgusting horror films which flood the market.

Hitler in Mein Kampf – or at least in the Ralph Manheim translation – used the word "delimitation" quite a lot. I've never been able to find that word in any dictionary. But going off of what Hitler was saying, it obviously has to do with staying within certain bounds. Therefore, it could be connected with the term, restraint.

Now think about it. This is exactly what the enemy is pushing for in literally all things. An end to all restraint.

Cleverly, the enemy calls this “freedom”.

And get this always: The enemy even today cannot take us militarily and he well knows it. Not with the billions of the world’s coloreds, not with anything. But he has an ages old hatred which demands of him that he does destroy us as a race, as a people, and the only way he can get this accomplished is to induce us into DESTROYING OURSELVES. The only way to do that is to make us think it is our own idea, that it is our “right” and our way to “freedom”.

How better to do that than to have previously sewn up all forms of media, entertainment and so-called education? The perfect place from which to perform a monumental brainwash job on an entire populace. After all, how would they know otherwise? Their parents would have grown up under somewhat better standards but they cannot compete with the might – the “thrill” – of the media. Generation after generation becomes a little more lost.

It’s part of culture distortion. After of course an alien presence takes hold of all sensitive spots within a society, all the while having as the end of his agenda the destruction of that people, the first thing to do is poison and distort the culture. To falsify history, remove truth and to insert lies, etc. Then, with more or less everyone in an admittedly diverse population, all sharing the same distorted culture, the real damage can begin.

The dope, the queerism and – at the end of it all – the race-mixing. Hopping into bed with a nigger takes a lot of desensitization. No normal, healthy person would ever contemplate such a thing. It is the original sin and it is the unforgivable sin. Because to blaspheme the Temple of the Holy Spirit – that is your body and the genes carried within it – means to have your name excised from out of the Book of Life.

In plainer terms, it spells the end of your family line which, it can hardly be denied, began with the Creation. Worse, it creates a new SATANIC line. (And take that! All those who accuse me of being a Satanist.) Farmers in their barnyards understand breeding as it comes to animals. It has required generations of BRAIN-RAPE to get things to the present point where open race-mixing is today commonly presented in television commercials. It is desensitization accompanied by monkey-see, monkey-do.

And gross, when it has become the new normal, amounts to desensitization. That is a thing which you positively do not want when it comes to your reproductive habits. Our ancestors kept covered up and sex was confined, or limited, or restrained, to marriage. But WOW! What a sky high birthrate! I think they must have been onto something.

An old saying has it that, “Beauty is Aryan; Glamour is Jewish.” Of course, all import upon the sex act, consequently, is Jewish, while the love and the prospect of the child is Aryan. That was, of course, until generations of mastery over our media, etc., has rendered most Whites as little more than spiritual Jews. Distortion.

I’ve don’t have to tell you how it is out there with regard to marriage, family and childbirth. It’s bad.

As often as not, I use myself as a sort of weathervane, or litmus test regarding such trends. I’ve lived it and I’ve seen it. I easily recall coming across some of my father’s “girlie” magazines stashed underneath his car seat back in the Fifties. POW! I wish to God some of that same sensation could come over me today!! And these were just “cutie pie” magazines, nothing hard or rough.

I used to have terrific fun in describing to the “young-uns” I worked with all the hoops we were forced to jump through just in order to get our hands on what were then commonly referred to as “stag films”. And these were nothing more than straight sex. Forty dollars in 1970 was a lot of money and that was the cost of a two-hundred-foot reel of silent film. About twenty minutes running time. We had to drive fifty miles to the State Capital to even find a porno store. Then we had to produce our own I.D. plus see the I.D. of the shop owner to make sure no police were involved.

You had to of course have access to a film projector. You had to have a secure location to screen this stuff. (Can’t have Mom or Dad – well, at least not Mom – walking in on you.) And you needed, if not a proper movie screen, then at least a blank surface onto which to project the image. (Once when we had nothing but flowered wallpaper to work with, we got the brilliant idea of using a drawn window shade. That produced a lot of car honks from out on the street where the image could be seen in reverse.)

But, again, it always was straight sex between a man and a woman. And I might add, a WHITE man and a WHITE woman.

They say that after the advent of home video, pornography became bigger than Hollywood itself. And the flood gates were open.

I’ve said in the past that the kind of “democracy” that these bastards today are thinking of first made its appearance in two places: Stalinist Russia and the pornography industry. Think of it. Man, that’s REAL equality! Forced on the one hand and induced through conditioning on the other. We viewed all of that back in the day as something truly weird and most definitely alien and evil. Today it is the norm. As I said, I’ve seen it develop.

Back in the Nineties – using myself again as a test case – I was rediscovering the world of comics. I had been an avid fan back in the “Silver Age” of the 10¢ and 12¢ classics. Things had changed and more than just the price. One dealer told me that someone had been arrested in Cleveland for distributing pornography to minors for this new stuff. But during this same period, I ran across something advertised entitled, “Betty Being Bad”. The cover looked good and so I ordered it. I had not previously heard of Betty Page but when I opened that comic – all photos, actually – I was magically transported back to the Fifties, in the back seat of my Dad’s ’49 Ford, and with a precious few glances at that “girlie” magazine. Here was innocence, here was restraint but what a punch it still could pack.

I became a fan. But as I studied and learned more about Betty Page, I found that she had been victimized sexually as a high school student in Tennessee, had travelled to New York to seek a living as a model, had been “recruited” into a private camera club by a Negro – and I won’t comment more on that – and had ended up with a Jewish soft-core pornographer. Her life was a mess. But in the Fifties, for a young White woman to get herself involved with such as all that, it would have required a heavy lot of damage to have already been done.

Today all that same damage is being done and on a grand scale.

But I was called upon to write this piece due to a comment made by someone within what is called the “Alt Right” (Richard Spencer) and having to do with child pornography. I’ve had this theory of mine on the subject formed up for quite a while but only now do I put it to paper.

The masters of the media and most certainly the masters of pornography – the Jews – do not have at heart the best interests of our people and this includes children. The government being but an extension of all this may have the very same said for it. Let’s get that much well digested.

And so why then – in the midst of all this ocean of filth and depravity, all of it touted and state sanctioned – would there be such a hissy fit about child pornography? Many, many years up the river for mere possession. It doesn't fit the picture. It is an anomaly of the highest rank. And so, therefore, it really begs for some deep consideration.

Here is what I came up with.

Ads for open, legal child pornography were rife in the men's magazines up until about 1979. Then they went down as though someone had flipped a switch. They were instantly replaced by "phone sex" ads. A move like that, involving anything, should stir suspicion. It requires a central command, in effect. And who has that power?

Follow the money. If you want to keep something mysterious, hot and alluring the way to do it is to outlaw it. Also, to keep it a sellers' market. Look at Prohibition. People will brave the law. Flood the market with photos of naked women and the market gets burned out and queerism becomes the new "kick". Flood the market with queerism and what's left? It's not new. Its part of the Jewish religion as laid out in the Talmud. A greater evil would be hard to imagine.

Jesus said, "Suffer the little ones to come unto me." He also said it would be better for anyone who would offend one of these little ones if he were to have a mill stone around his neck and dropped into the sea.

For the record, pornography was outlawed in the Third Reich and I'd bet the farm that child pornography would have fetched the death penalty. And to hell with squawks over so-called "First Amendment" issues. But is there the will to wake up from such a nightmare as this?

“Put On the Full Armor of the Lord”

By [James Mason](#)



We were sent a letter to the website recently making a few statements and raising a few questions about the subject of Aryans in the ancient Middle East. Well, of course, yes. The fact is that the entire area was a lot whiter several thousand years ago than it is today. All history supports that with the possible exception of the directly lying and downright delusional so-called “Black history” which claims that even Beethoven was a nigger.

Photos dating from the time of the First World War depicting King Faisal and some of his entourage shows essentially a White man surrounded by a retinue of gradually darkening types, all the way down to solid black. Look at Assad today in Syria. A White man. You’ll find a few Whites everywhere but the issue will remain: “If the foundations be destroyed, what can the righteous do?” That was posed by King David of ancient Israel. We put it this way: If you lose your White population base, you’re through as a nation.

This is the great lesson of history and, yes, any failing to take its lesson are doomed to repeat it. And what of the prevailing mood in all White lands today – dominated as they are by enemy,

alien regimes and their own, private medial? There is “no such thing” as race and any who would beg to differ are tarred as “racists” and moral lepers, etc. Laws are everywhere on the books for the prevention of anything remotely resembling White self-defense. Outright race-mixing is openly pushed everywhere.

This goes beyond ignorance. This represents a deliberate agenda and one which is clearly anti-White. One must ask: How can this be happening in a land that was ninety percent White only a generation ago? The answer is: By the work of a conspiracy, against the will and the best interests of the Whites. One has to be old enough to remember the time before so-called “integration” set in. Yes, it was real and it was wonderful. Life was a joy. But an entrenched conspiracy began saying that this “wasn’t fair” to the colored minority and so it had to be “changed”. (And how I hate that word “change”.)

And so you see the result of all this today and, let me assure you, it hasn’t reached its end yet. “Keep your eyes on the prize”, the coloreds love to repeat. Well, what exactly is this “prize”? A situation without Whites or one where Whites have been relegated to insignificance? Well, anyone may make personal and direct use of a veritable “time machine” into the future by booking a flight to any Third World country just to witness what this would be like. Actually, you only have to view the nightly news to see it any day of the week from right at home. Is this condition desirable? Is it what anyone wants to bequeath to their children and grandchildren?

Our friend who wrote in warned of not trusting Blacks. He also quoted the line from the Bible which says that the leopard can’t change its spots, not the Ethiopian his skin. True. But this only means that one CAN trust them both, implicitly. Trust them to BE WHAT THEY ARE. But it is up to us to be aware of exactly what they are. And as we have covered, all of history stands to tell us just that. However, when an alien media has the power to erase or falsify history that is where the danger reenters, just as it has done throughout history.

Now, getting into the Bible, it would seem that most of the people in the racist right view the Bible as being some sort of alien text that, when absorbed by our people, amounts to but a formula for national suicide. I know this because for a long time I was one of them. But consider: The Church and its representation of the Bible is but one more of our own institutions that has gone rotten and/or has been infiltrated and taken over by the enemy and thus turned against us. No institution has gone untouched in this way. My personal feeling is that the Church – along with the rest – had come to represent, in effect, a neutral propelled along by sheer inertia and had already become a prime and easy target for any invading conspiracy.

One old Right Wing saying had it that, “Priests don’t become communists but communists become priests.” No doubt in my mind at all that Stalin ordered this to occur during the Twenties and Thirties and so there came Pope John XXIII, or the “Red Pope”. It most certainly isn’t confined to Catholicism but to every branch and level of Christianity just the way it applies to every form of government in the White West. And this forms a great PRINCIPLE for all to keep always in mind.

Then there is reality. Reading the Bible is the literary equivalent of climbing Mount Everest. And even should you make it all the way past every word through sheer force of will and determination, unless you have had in your possession a few key insights throughout, you’ll come out probably knowing less than when you went in. Once more, it had been the same with me. It just isn’t taught correctly. As the Bible itself states, “strait and narrow” is the gate to truth and wisdom but wide is the gate to falsity. So it remains.

I will tell you this as I discovered it myself and as the series of volumes I wrote on it to explain to everyone demonstrates: The entire Bible is OUR BOOK, dealing with OUR origins, OUR

history and OUR destiny; and it is also a great WARNING to us saying DON'T LET THIS HAPPEN TO YOU! It is WE who were and are and always will be God's Chosen People exactly as the historic record proves. And the great danger has always been our permitting those of alien race to infiltrate our societies and thus "turn them away from the Lord."

Even Right Wing Christian types will moan that "we" must turn our hearts back to the Lord. They even urge "praying" for "our" leaders to do this same thing. They obviously understand nothing. First, if the image and the universal idea of the Lord is so utterly Misconstrued as it currently is and has been for such a long time, then it is rendered IMPOSSIBLE to truly "turn to the Lord" because he is accepted as virtually some kind of Clinton liberal and, in any event, won't be at all receptive. Second, our people generally just can't grasp the concept of the alien infiltrator and the internal sell-out which is what make up our so-called "leadership". They will only turn to their own, personal God: The dollar bill.

As part of Ephesians, Chapter 6, Verses 10 through 20, it is stated to put on the full armor of the Lord. We, at Siegeculture.com, have as our motto, "Toward a higher awareness." It is the same thing. The enemy knows who he is, knows who we are, knows what he wants and is well along the road to getting it. In contrast, how much of any of this is known and appreciated even by those in forefront positions ostensibly on "our" side? Virtually unarmed. With predictable results. Our friend who wrote in goes into all the very extensive mention in the Bible regarding Hittites, Hivites, Jebusites, Girgashites, Perizzites and the other tribes of aliens that the ancient Israelites were obliged to remove from what had been promised to us as the Holy Land and he also quite correctly compares this to the case here in America when our pioneer ancestors were required to kill or drive out the Red Indians in order to occupy the land. The comparison is exact.

But Red Indians – savage and fierce as they were – were not the same stuff as Canaanites as the tribes named above were collectively known. The Bible carefully recounts how these conquered people eventually, over generations, assimilated themselves into the Hebrew Temple and, at the end of it, became "Jews" along with the rest of the population there in the same way that all groupings here today are "Americans". The Bible's warnings of this and against this are dire and they are constant. But at least every member of the racialist right is generally aware of the role that racial Jews are and have been playing in the plight of our White race worldwide and historically.

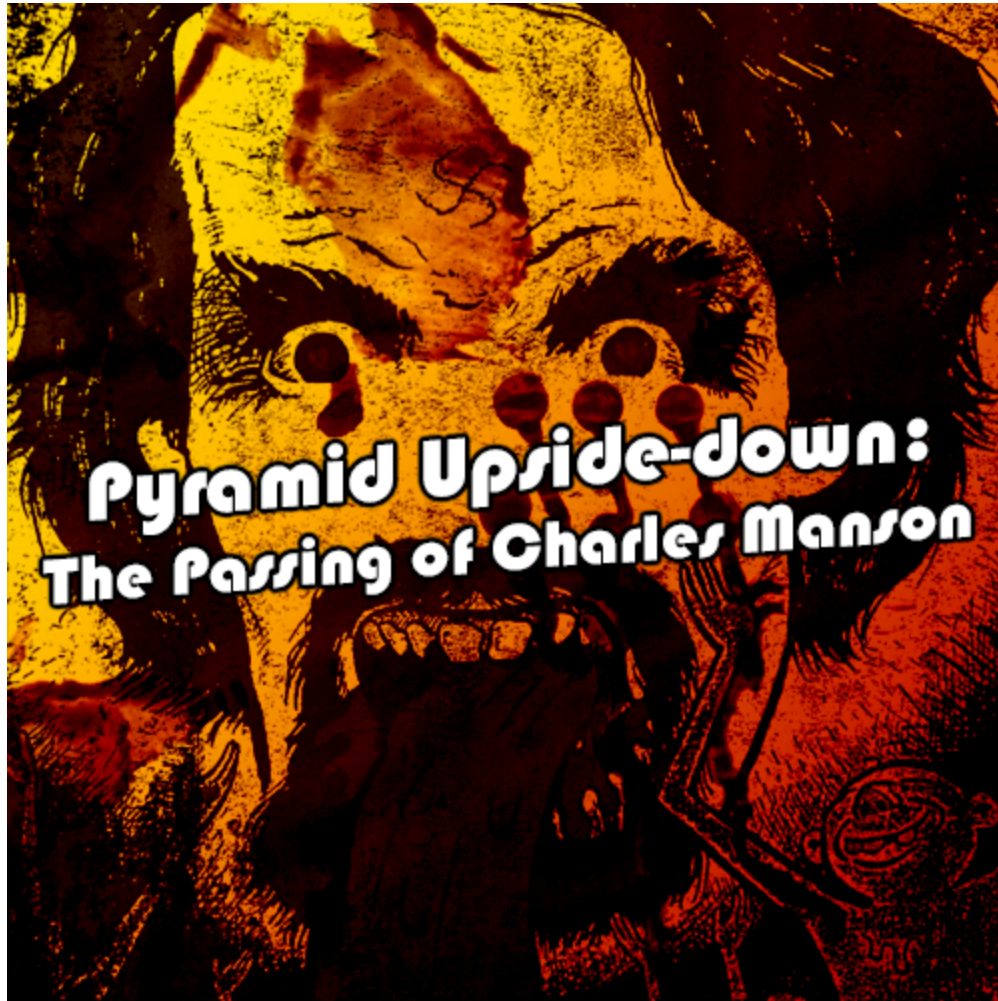
Now, hopefully, more and more will see that this is a situation far broader and greater than anything they may have previously imagined. And that will amount to their having then put on the full armor of the Lord.

Neither Red Indians nor any other conquered race have ever posed this kind of threat to Whites. It's something unique, something special and, certainly, something Biblical.

The great Reverend Jack Crites would bring down the house anytime he would end with his outline of the "Edomites" or "Canaanites" being racial bastards by definition and by saying, "And I think we all know that they're DIRTY bastards, too."

Pyramid Upside-down: The Passing of Charles Manson

By [SIEGE](#)





We have seen developing lately from the controlled news media, the borderline hyper-paranoia that they still seem to harvest within their own minds about Charles Manson. November 19th, 2017 was the day that marked Manson's freedom from the confines of the prison system, and even with no evidence of any of the crimes that he has been accused of committing, his face still remains to be as popular as recognized brands all across the world.

Take for instance what Huffpost said about him, "*Charles Manson is dead now, and we are the richer for it. Manson was a thief, a pimp and a murderous cult leader bent on race war. He was true scum.*" You have to wonder if it is really Charlie with the wild imagination.

No, what we see right now is a repeat of 1969 with the same terror and fear that is currently being exploited for the purposes of making money and cursing a man who is a System scapegoat for doing the impossible.

Within Fascist/Occult/etc circles, you will find that there is much more exposure to who or what Charles Manson was, simply because these other fringe groups of society receive the same treatment of blackout that Manson did while in prison. What gives these circles more credibility is the fact that we have received the same alienation from society and therefore can identify with those who have dropped out from the norm and, in effect, told these lemmings with a death wish to *go to hell*. This is the major weak point of the System's propaganda machine, as the more alienated you become, the better Charlie will look to you.

We are not an offshoot of ATWA, outside of James Mason, no one associated with Siegeculture has had regular contact with Manson or his family, nor do we necessarily speak for Manson (as Manson can only represent himself), but what we do is represent his ideas as we have comprehended them as being the only true way of our survival in a blackening world.

The war against pollution has already failed, and Helter Skelter (according to those who made up the rumor) is going to be the dire result of no one paying attention to what is happening to their world. What we can expect from this is society getting what it truly deserves by rejecting the King.

To save the people from themselves it would take a greater fear than the earth has ever seen.

– Charles Manson

What is the ultimate irony of the whole case is, that while Manson himself has become a product while he is locked away without protest, he still has the last laugh. As Manson invoked Abraxas, the deity of the eternal now, a state of mind that we would call now as Universal Order from its influence. Manson being separated from the dogma, superstition and norms of society has in effect created his own reality in which no one could enter or disrupt. Manson himself cannot be affected by what the System may try to do just to bring him down. Manson, even now that he is dead, has let the cat out of the bag, and is unstoppable.

Death To Pigs

This is evident in quotes from the same Huffpost article, *“Apocalyptic lunacy has always been part of far-right politics, and a vigorous strain of it runs through today’s alt-right white supremacist movement. It should come as no surprise, then, that Manson, whose once-upon-a-time status as a longhair could never obscure the swastika carved into his forehead, might serve as a new vessel of madness for today’s violent racists. In many ways, he was a forebear of groups like Atomwaffen and a bug-eyed prototype for the modern race warrior.”* The media is attempting, as it has always done, to do Manson’s thinking for him to condition people to not think for themselves about the myth surrounding Manson. The breed of alienated children however are capable of seeing right through this, and even praising the media for projecting Manson in such a powerful way, since the mythos has granted Manson unimaginable strength by the media giving power to him.

It only proves our point further and further.

Perhaps something is to all of this, the so-called Family breaking away from society in racial unity and spiritual harmony and prepping for what will be the end of the world as we know it. Although, to us and them, the world already ended and no one has woken up to it yet. The only remaining option for our survival is to prevent ourselves from being taken down by the collapse.

The Family had the right idea about this. Manson who was raised within the prison system was able to see this fully and clearly as he was never conditioned or trapped within the dogmas that surround our society, so by default he was able to keep a clear mind and work towards a realistic objective.

Self sustainability is what terrifies the pigs the most.



Even with their genocidal agenda, it does not help that Manson has become a figure of myth and wonder like what happened with Adolf Hitler. The powers these men share were granted to them by their sworn enemies, and only makes them appeal more to the throw away children. We cannot be fooled any longer.

This is not to say that even within these alienated circles absolutely everyone is queued into what is really going on.

World War II – when millions of people died trying to put order back into the world it was covered up and lied about.

– Charles Manson

What is universally familiar with us, the right wing (or alt right) will denounce this man as a crazed lunatic, while simultaneously being the first to call out “fake news” whenever it is posted. Society’s conditioning has even infiltrated our supposed “allies”, because it does not take an absolute genius to objectively look at Manson and take the good from the bad, and realize the majority of the bad comes from deliberate distortion that is put out by Manson’s worst enemies. Anyone who believes anything the media has to say is playing into the System’s hands.

In a more sinister view of this situation, what Manson represents scares the right wing schemers. Being the fakers they are, their egos are threatened by Manson because of what he simply represents. Manson’s way does not include the top figureheads that scoff at him, and Manson becoming more understood would mean their egos and livelihoods being damaged. Their making money off of our Struggle would come to a complete stop if everyone they were fooling discovered the truth about Manson, as Manson deals with only truth and what is really going on without the political baggage that is usually regurgitated from the right wing. A faker can never fool the truth.

The news gives you 5% of what’s going on and even that’s distorted.

The Iron Cross is far above and beyond the cross of wood.

The government of the U.S. is at war with their children and the powers of nature and God, and have grown so far and above their own judgements that the Waffen SS are coming back from space left over in dreams.

See, you got to realize there's no slack in my act ... You don't know how to survive. You're weak. You have emotions, you play little games with your mind. You chase your tail.

– Charles Manson



As an additional bonus to this piece, James Mason has offered the Charles Manson Photo Gallery. These include images of Manson that I guarantee no one has ever seen before except for a small minority. A lot of these photographs however are in need of some context, which is what

will be added in due time for the viewer's understanding, but it is long over due that many of these photographs surfaced and got shared everywhere by all of you.



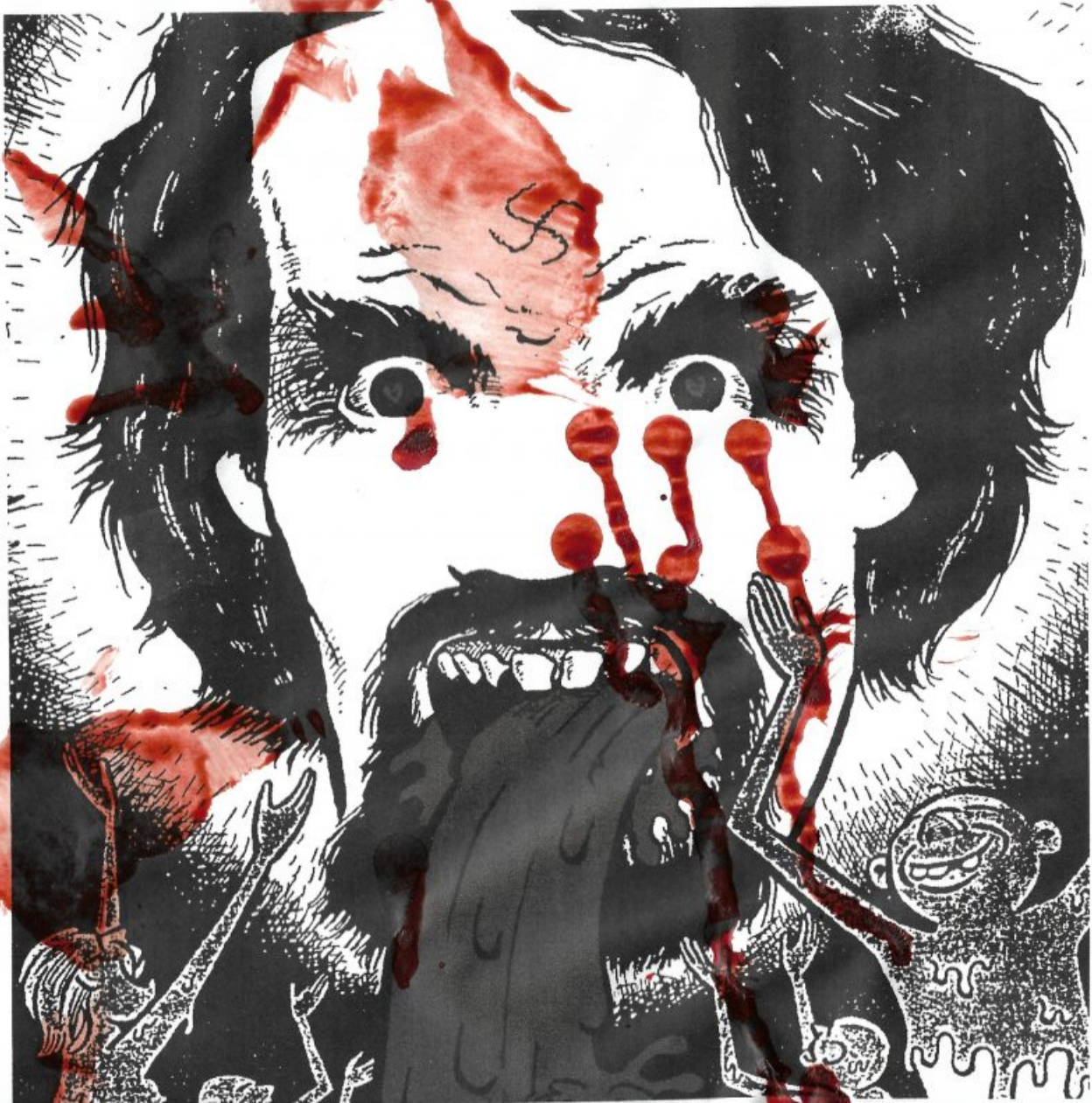
Click [HERE](#) to view the full gallery!

We hope everyone is satisfied with these gems!

I don't believe the Nazis will come back in SS hats and boots; they will probably be people living in peace and harmony.

Why should I care about people who don't care about themselves? They all want someone else to do it all for them. They all want to be "saved," but they won't make the first move to save themselves. They just sit around and wait for someone else to come to their rescue and save them. They're all crying for Jesus to come back to save them. AGAIN. All I have to say is how god damn many times do they expect him to keep coming back anyway!?! Every time he comes back they give him nothing but shit. He came back during the thirties in Germany and they still haven't stopped whining about it.

– Charles Manson



Manson bloodletting piece, by Vincent Snyder. Picture of Manson from Art-Music-Politics, Pulse of Portland Magazine.

And now the finale, we at Siegeculture have all come together to pay our deepest respects for the man, the myth, the legend. Let our words echo through time, and resonate with the spirit of Manson and in harmony with Universal Order!



EULOGY BY JAMES MASON:

On the evening of November 19th the world lost perhaps the last of the living giants. As of the moment of this writing it's too early for me to know exactly how the media will handle this. It could run the gamut all the way from a significant splash – albeit from the sick and evil mass killer angle – to practically a non-mention. We shall soon see.

Either way, it will point up something important that was expressed to me years ago by one of the Manson women. She said that it was necessary to view civilization and society as a pyramid, with the broadest of the common masses across the bottom and with the specialization gradually increasing until the point at the top is reached where the leader should be found. Right enough.

As was usually the case where the Manson family and his philosophy was concerned, a lot of the usual wordiness of the movement was dispensed with when she went on to say that today's civilization and society was like unto a pyramid turned upside-down, with the commonalities now across the top and with the true leader at the dead bottom. That, of course, would be Manson.

That would mean to those of us in the know that the King is dead.

To all the many rest – well, we know how they'll be misled by this event.

There's just something about reality. It doesn't give a damn how it may be perceived or by how many. Never a matter of "belief" but rather whether you recognize it or not and whether you then are with it or not. Reality is not affected by this. But YOU are. If ever there was a no-bullshit individual, it was Charles Manson. He was so no-bullshit that the times were many when he would be difficult to comprehend, so accustomed to relating in terms of bullshit were the rest.

This same woman had gone on to state that the rest of the family was comparable to the moon which only reflected the light of the sun. That sun, of course, was Manson.

A book was written long ago having to do with the invasion of alien thought patterns into the minds of Western man. It was titled, "The Battle for the Mind" and I believe its author was William Sargent. It is, after all, a battle for the mind. The enemy can't now nor ever could take us in direct, military confrontation and so he has been confined to mind poisoning via the media and academia he long ago took care to monopolize. The job he has performed has truly been an

amazing one. He has taken a race of magnificent people and turned them into a mob of shuffling, liberalized zombies. The very final step is complete race-mixing and then they'll have been extinct. Mission accomplished.

Manson saw and understood this. It is very simple and basic. That is unless you are too much in love with the old forms and institutions – those which also have been usurped and compromised by the enemy – to be willing and able to see things as they are. To do this requires great intellect, great instinct and great courage. We recognize that there are no longer any physical frontiers on this earth to which to repair in order to make a new beginning. And so it came down to a frontier of the MIND if a break from a poisoned and dead past was to be affected and a start into a fresh new future was to be achieved.

How many or how few are willing or even capable of undertaking this?

Literally afloat in a sea of enemy milieu, the challenge has become to HANG ON to what we've got and to not drown in the same poison that is consuming the rest on an ever increasing rate. There can be no running. There can be only a temporary escape from reality. And how many are attempting that route? Not very becoming at all.

“The Man Who Brought the Sixties to a Close”. “The Man Who Ended the Age of the Hippies”. These are among the titles given to Charles Manson even by the enemy media. And if that were to be where it stopped, he would still be worthy of strong recognition.

“I was raised up by the System.” Manson rightly claimed. “In the ‘hallways of the always’, he would term it. And then he achieved temporary freedom only to find that it didn't work as described. What he also found was a world significantly changed from that he had bid goodbye years before when once more incarcerated. In socio-historic terms, things were changing fast. And not for good. The rottenness of the System was a given. The bankruptcy of the values was there to be seen. But it was the colored menace which was paramount. But naturally all of this old and entrenched rottenness was exclaiming the “goodness” of so-called “equality”, the gutted “values” had no answer. People began falling like flies.

Those to whom fortune really smiled and who became close to him found that which had been missing in their comfortable, middle-class lives, especially the women. The same woman also told me that millionairesses would have their chauffeurs drive them hundreds of miles just so that they might be properly made love to by Manson. (In olden Anglo-Saxon times, the illegitimate offspring of the King would attach “Fitz” to their surnames and so I wonder how many of those we have running around today.)

Then to the opposite side, when that sun should go out or when its light should become blocked, separated for any reason, too many will fall back to whatever they had been in the beginning. We witnessed that with some of the family just as we saw it with some of the high-ups from the Third Reich. Sometimes and for some people there is such a thing as tragedy too great to bear.

From the moment of the announcement that Manson was critically ill and, in essence, the death watch began, discussions would be taking place between those of us who realized the significance of this and the content and the tone would be so very sterling and profound that I would stop and interject that this was now Manson talking. And so, next to the practically irrelevant question of how the media may choose to handle this, the far more important question of, “What can we expect now?” begins to find its own answer.

No one lives forever and yet there are those who do achieve immortality within their own lifetimes. Manson is one of these. Had he departed this life forty years ago, it would have been the same as it is now. Prison he seemed not to mind. As he said of it, “You can't punish an innocent person.” And so, for him, it was something else. What those ensuing forty years

accounted for was the chance for a great many people – myself included – to get to know him on a personal level and be benefitted thereby.

Legend and immortality are about one and the same thing. It would be hard to discover any legend greater than that of “Helter Skelter”. However skewed, it is literally the stuff of which immortality is’ made. The capturing of the mass imagination. The enemy media is helpless to do any other than IK contribute to this. There is the marker between the commonplace and the eternally significant.

To either fish or cut bait. The erstwhile survivalists along with the racialists, etc. The end-of-timers. Those who attend rallies to protect the environment and then, afterward, hop in their cars, drive home and turn on the electric lights. Those who may pretend to support anything but who only do so in order to be able to say, “Look at me! I am somebody!” The pigs who come after us so that they can go home at night and screw their old ladies instead of having their old ladies screw them. These are all “Mansonisms” but the roster could be endless and I borrow from it constantly.

I owe this man so much.

And I’ll continue paying this debt to the end of my own days.

“Either you pay me what you owe me or I’LL PAY YOU WHAT YOU OWE ME.” No, there is absolutely no way that all of this saga can have been in vain what with things like this taking place.

Somewhere the bottom has to be reached. Maybe Manson reached it for the rest of us.

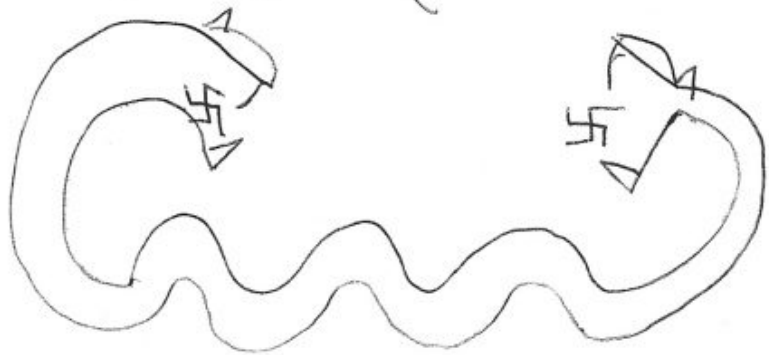
We’re going to go on just as before, without skipping a single step.

We’re going to continue just as before, just as though Manson is still among us in this life.

Because, in working reality, he might as well be.



Handwritten signature



EULOGY BY VINCENT SNYDER:

I want to go back to the year of 2009, when I had an opportunity to discover who Manson really was as the media portrayed to be. I was 15 years old in 2009, and I was hyped about the image that our enemies made of Charlie Manson. Fast forward months later (as covered in the preface to the final appendix of SIEGE) I had recently been freshly educated on this matter. At that age it was a disappointment that Manson wasn't a maniacal killer since that is what initially drew me towards him, but discovering the truth was something more powerful than the image that was deliberately designed by those who played with his life for their own personal gain.

Taking the risk, I reached out to Charles Manson with a very brief letter, not expecting anything back, a simple "Hello, I am so and so from here, how have you been doing?" type of letter. A few weeks went by and I received one back, one that was unmistakably from Charlie himself, however it was sent from a different outlet with no return address rather than the prison that I had addressed my letter to. Not sure how that system works, but I had a heck of a time understanding what he had told me. A spiritual connection that I felt, one that he perhaps did not share, but I certainly felt something that was more than just butterflies in my stomach.

About a week ago, I felt something in the air that was just off. Knowing Manson's conditions in the hospital I could only link that sudden streak to his predicament. Other friends and outlets suggested to me that he may be fine, however when he was last in the hospital about a few months ago I just didn't garner the same feeling as I did now. Following the information, I took note of any updates and returned every few hours to see new developments. While working, there was a sudden feeling that halted me in my tracks, it could not have been a coincidence since in cases like these I stopped believing in coincidences. I did rush home to find that indeed, Manson has passed away.

I think back to my earlier days of the movement, flashing back years ago where I had learned from various books and movies an unbiased approach to Charles Manson, I was in the process of reaching out to others. Charles Manson would eventually be a topic of conversation where I got the same response from just about everyone, which was just a load of crap that they learned from the Jewish controlled press. One notable experience, where I couldn't muster the words to respond to this due to the absurdity of the comment, during a meeting of several white power groups in the area where Manson was mentioned, I was told shamelessly "I don't like him because he killed white women." Even now there is no such comment I can make.

Manson through the years continued ATWA, which is not a "movement" the orthodox sense, and from what I have read and paid attention to, it has been something that I have taken to heart above most (if not all) ways of life. Simply because, being engaged in what others called "the struggle", what good is the white race if we do not have a planet Earth to live on? From a spectator's view, this seems very in tune with your typical environmentalist outfit. However, Manson was the only person in modern times to tap into the truth like no others did. There was no scare tactics or money making schemes, only the core message that exists within the ATWA title itself. Tons of respect for him not being brought down by ego.

I do not feel it is appropriate to call him my mentor as we never knew one another, and the only way I could be exposed to him is through interviews or books. We never had direct contact after that first letter I sent him, however as I have grown up I found myself over and over again coming back to him for wisdom and guidance, and somehow he never disappointed me. His words in a way were spoken in a manner where I would always discover something that would

aid me in my journey through life without disappointment. I am doubtful that this was ever intention, but this just applies to myself.

With anything of the magnitude of Charles Manson, it does take a certain kind of person to understand and comprehend him, and I am even convinced that I nor anyone else can even properly do it. What Manson represents is a long term worldview that is far above this material world. Somebody who truly was born (or has become) immortal. As Manson said, "I have no dead heroes." In my view, Manson will never be dead. If anything, he has been set free.

Set free on that cross, or set free in the Bunker in 1945, Manson is eternal, the Pharaoh, the Shaman, the Outlaw, the Man Against Time, no words that I nor anyone can muster can pay the proper amount of respect for Charles Manson. Without further ado, we continue on as we have been, in the cause of Truth and Manson's cause.

Humanity is the devil.

– The Process Church of the Final Judgement

EULOGY BY OSWALD NOLAN WOODS:

At the end of every mans life, once must ask himself "Did I do what God intended me to do? Did I use every last breath to make a change in the world?" A man who spent his entire life in prison couldn't fulfill his destiny, could he? Charles Manson has proven that a man who spent so little time outside bars can make a big impact on the world. He was a true revolutionary that acted on the concept of "Dropping Out" in the philosophy of Universal Order. Although ordered and orchestrated by Tex Watson, the Tate killings of 1969 shook Hollywood to the point where other Corrupt Celebrities went into hiding to prevent the wrath that the Family could've inflicted.

The trial that was given to Manson can be described as a prime example of a Kangaroo Court, where Manson was legally unable to defend himself, where the prosecuting attorney, Vincent Bugliosi, had convinced the judge that Manson would use "hypnosis to brainwash the jury" to think he is innocent. While serving his life sentence, Manson preached environmentalism under the acronym A.W.T.A. meaning Air, Water, Trees, Animals, stressing that the revolution against pollution is the only way to save the Earth that we live on. Manson's entire life has been biased against him, but like any true man, he pulled through, survived, thrived, and gave us the gift of Universal Order.

The impact that Manson had on my life has been a very significant one, and will continue to inspire me to be the best man I could be. Rest in Peace, Charles Manson.



EULOGY BY VASS:

The North Star is always up in the sky, shining with such radiance that anyone can identify it. It is near impossible to imagine a night sky without the North Star, shining so gorgeously against

the dreary void that makes up it's backdrop. A sky without it would be a colder, duller thing to gaze upon.

So it is that as the Outlaw Shaman passed from this material existence, he took with him some of what radiance was left for us to marvel at with him. The brilliance of his mind was as glorious as any star in any galaxy. Filled with such intricacy and detail as to reflect the very natural order of which Charlie was a lifelong servant.

Manson taught us to free our minds and return to our nature . Away from all the political jargon and emulation of dead men that goes on to this day. Manson taught us to be real men and women, fighting for the kind of Truth that still exists after every buzzword and catchphrase has been thrown aside. Manson taught Completeness, Order and Balance.

Though it is appropriate to mourn the loss of such a leader, such an American Hero as Charles Manson. Remember that Charlie was more than a man. For us, those who have taken up his dissident banner. Manson was an idea, nothing will kill Charlie truly. Because he is one with all of us, from now until the ending of the world. The flag has been lifted up high, the blood of martyrs leaving it's crimson stain.

Charles Manson was the prophet of our time, the father of every generation since his birth. A Shepard of lost sheep, guide of wayward souls. Many of us owe Charlie more than we ever could have repaid. Even in the next world to which he now belongs, his guidance will remain our North Star. Shining brightly in anticipation of a new Dawn.

Hail Charles Manson!

EULOGY BY BONES KAVANAGH:

I never had a real childhood, my parents separated when I was young, forced and signed me away to another family member's home, where I grew up.

There, it's the usual stand your ground on the playground, or eat the sand beneath your feet.

So what did I do? I stood my ground.

See, I grew up teaching myself these things.

I read a lot. Think a lot. Sure as hell speak my mind, whether it be isolated, a lot.

When I reached the beginning of my adolescence, I studied the "cult", such as Jim Jones, and Heaven's Gate. Upon of which, I found this great man, Charles Manson.

I became rebellious in nature, a young pill popping and pot smoking Anarchist, at the age of 14. He taught me to be myself, to stand, and fight.

I grew out of that little phase, about the age of 16, and found National Socialism.

From then on, I've had my ups and downs, but who was there, to remind myself keep my chin up?

Manson was.

I was amazed and surprised when I found how much ATWA connects with National Socialism.

To remind ourselves to drop from this system, there are many ways to fight, and having fun, is apart of being a revolutionary.

He lives on through us, through the spirit, and nature. Be at peace, Charlie.

ATWAR



EULOGY BY PLATO ZORBA:

I suppose that like for so many others my first exposure to Charles Manson was through the Bug's Helter Skelter book/film. And for years I more or less remained blind and unwittingly believed in the System's lies about Charles Manson and The Family. That was until I read SIEGE. SIEGE helped open my eyes to the Truth and to the Universal Order from which all Truth comes into and out of being therefrom. And just as the Truth shall, we're told, set a body free, so too has it freed Charles Manson from the mortal constraints imposed upon him by the System's pigs these last fortysix years of his earthly existence spent as a political prisoner.

So Rise again Charles Manson! Rise up like a phoenix from the ashes of a dead world O' unlikely likely one! The Gods and Buddhas, the devils and demons that quicken every heaven and hell await you at the threshold between this world and the next.

“Man is a gateway, through which from the outer world of gods, daemons, and souls ye pass into the inner world; out of the greater into the smaller world. Small and transitory is man. Already is

he behind you, and once again ye find yourselves in endless space, in the smaller or innermost infinity. At immeasurable distance standeth one single Star in the zenith.”

– Carl Jung

EULOGY BY DANTE ASCHARD:

The world as we know it has become a very imbalanced and ugly place. The morality of the lemming is based upon the narrative set by its ruling class. Depending on the narrative of the present: morals are subjective and overwritten. In some places, a man might murder another who raped his adolescent daughter, and yet faces greater charges from the courts and scorn from the masses than the rapist (because he is a Muslim). People are not as good as they often think, their values (more often than not) are based on a law set by pigs. Charles Manson has been described to possess the qualities of a mirror, those who look upon him often see what they are (or what they would do if they were in his position). Rather than blame themselves for their own depravity, they project it onto the outlaw.

I have always been rather analytical, ever since I was young. I have never accepted everything I see at face value. My analysis of the reality I have seen led to my initial sense of misanthropy and later my turn to Fascism. My look at the Third Reich showed me that there was some good left in the world. When it came to the case of Charles Manson and his family, I have remained neutral for a long time. My first impression was that he may be overall eccentric with a variety of crazy ramblings (though who wouldn't be a little crazy when locked up for most of their life?), though I cast no judgement upon him. With time, I began to understand that he is perhaps one of the greatest philosophers of the age. It was after reading SIEGE and conducting further research that led to making the connection between the Fascist worldview and the blueprint of the Family (and it's applicability, in the present). History had seen the zenith of the western aeon in the Third Reich and the death of Adolf Hitler marked the death of the west. The last place I expected to hear the voice of revolution was from Manson.

It has been said that the pyramid diagram representing hierarchy had been inverted. The pigs start at the top in the social positions of aristocracy (the bourgeois), while those of merit start at the very bottom. Unlike many so called “leaders” (whom often get caught up in a variety of abstractions and the compromise of truth): He possessed the answers that they did not provide. This struggle is beyond party politics: this is a metapolitical one, a spiritual one.

Rest in Power, Charles Manson.

May the world burn under his spectre, when Helter Skelter comes!

EULOGY BY SWISSDISCIPLINE:

Charles Manson has long stood as a symbol in the American consciousness as a flashpoint for all that is to be vilified by those who uphold society, rule of law and what that demographic – in one way or another – believe to be the standards of decency and morality. Manson represents, to them, the other – a vision of transgression far beyond due limits – he and his family a repository of unsound ideas and practices. The insanity of an ideologue ensconced in excess leading to bloody calamity.

To others, from the time surrounding his incarceration to the moral outrage of his image beginning to appear more and more frequently in pop culture during the family values era of the late eighties and nineties up until today, he also represents the other. A rebel in the most literal

sense to the word, an icon to which those identifying with the counter-culture gravitate to but more often than not with a great deal of caution.

In the immediate – in the days since his passing there has, as expected, been a preponderance of content circulating concerning him and concerning the legal case that catapulted him into national and international infamy – a chance for capital by the media conglomerates to tap into audiences for which Vincent Bugliosi's self-serving memoir and subsequent similarly titled film has long been stale.

Also in the immediate, among demographics who identify in one way or the other with the 'underground' especially – whatever that term may legitimately mean these days being more than a mystery – there has also been a preponderance of content circulating concerning Manson. This of a different thrust, but also a chance for capital – an almost risk-free way to gain personal capital, social media capital, by those seeking to give themselves the appearance of an edge utilizing a dead man's name, fame and pastimes. A good number of these individuals who – up until a few days ago – had never passed his name from their lips except in passing, or in black humor.

Manson himself would likely have had ready polemic regarding both parties but – for both as well – also including therein an opportunity for liberation, extending an invitation to walk into that new, terrifying country beyond.

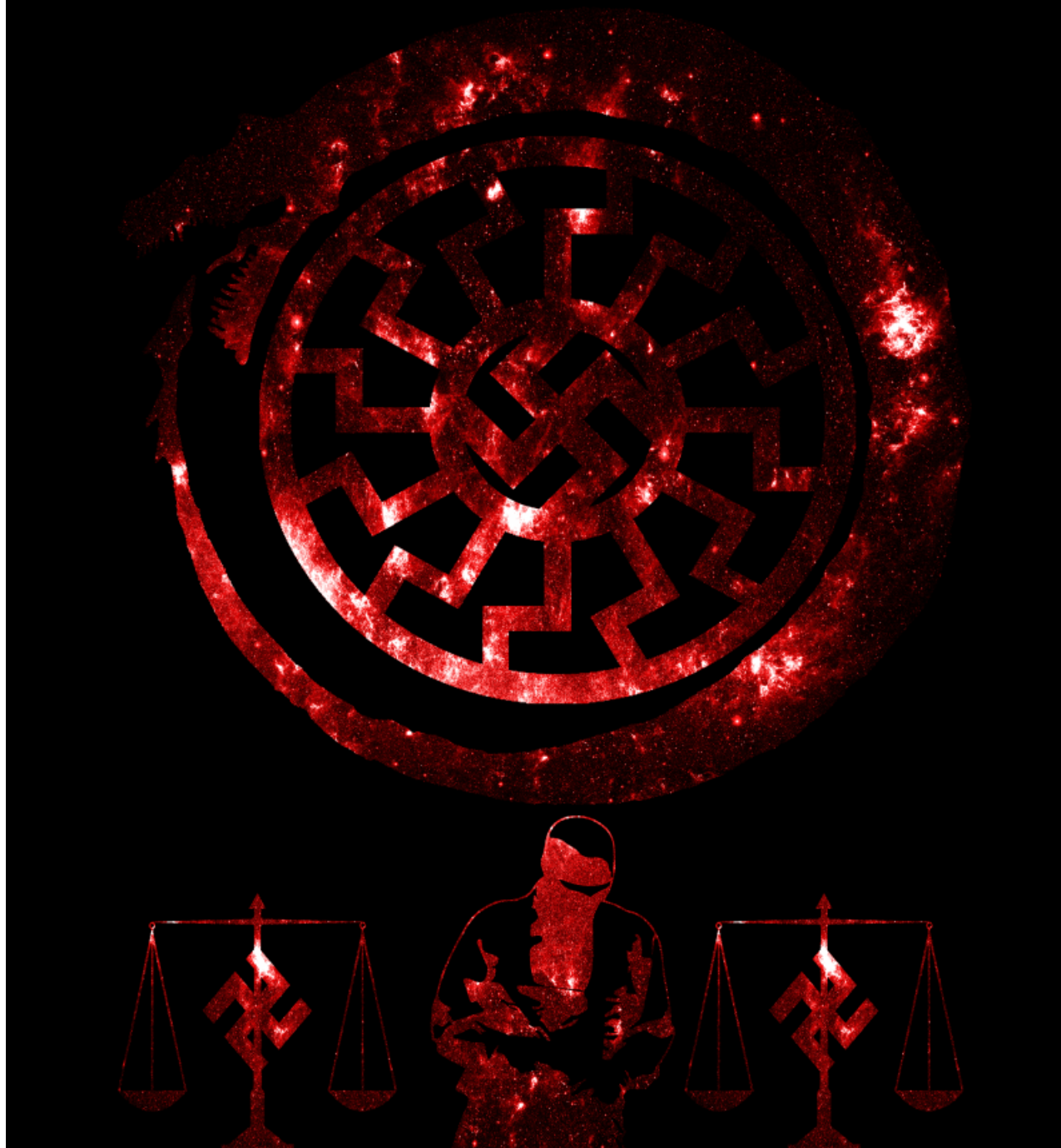
There is a third sector transcendent to those prior discussed above, this being the minute sector – the revolutionary sector – those who are on the road to that new, terrifying country beyond, those who practice Universal Order. For these in regard to Manson there is the yearning not to use but to understand and in understanding do.

Those who really want to go the way of Manson and the family can.

Unlike failed and misguided movementarians it is not necessary to navel-gaze until it has been ascertained (usually never) that "revolutionary conditions have arrived", there is no need to stockpile illegal weapons, no need to be a fetishistic gearhead and usually take oneself out in the process by legal misadventure.

The path to painting oneself out of the predestination that society has set as your due and rightful portion is available to all – but is by far the harder path. The real eulogy for Manson for those who practice Universal Order is taking that road to the country beyond, to go the way of Manson and, as Manson himself would have done, extend an invitation to others to do also and indicate to them the means and methods by which they may gird themselves for the journey.

Universal Order



As we've stated, we will all live in his spirit and carry out the struggle of survival through this decadent society that seeks to destroy us. Those who wish to negate our efforts to spread this truth for either materialistic gain or because they're driven by their ego, they will suffer the wrath of Helter Skelter, as if mass starvation does not get them, the throw-away Children will make them dance on air and let them be food for the almighty Mother Nature.

How're you gonna prepare for the beast we have already created? It's all in a thought and people like you are not in the thought because you've got no thoughts of your own, your head's full of books, schools, TV, radio, and programmed with and for nine million times and a million maybes.

The truth is a knife and cuts sharp.

– Charles Manson

And in relation to the naysayers, the ones who would scoff at our respects:

That's why people can't – at first – countenance Manson: he does not deal in images or gimmicks, only reality, the way it is. Most people simply cannot STAND this. They haven't got the brain capacity or the guts for it. When they look at Manson, they see themselves and they – unless they are right inside – HATE IT.

SIEGE 9.16

Manson says simply that when the television goes off, the people will go insane. The spell will be broken and what shall Reality consist of other than Hell having made itself manifest on earth? That's when the thought and preparation undertaken today will pay off for those who did more than TALK about the deplorability of it all.

SIEGE 9.18

Manson had the right idea about Family. It involved people of the same Race, the same Spirit, coming together for mutual security. Most may have turned their backs on their "real" families in order to have found the one, true Family but such is the case with regard to a struggle such as this one with overtones of civil warfare. Hand-in-hand with revolution, with survival, is the elemental component of the Family. It is really the only way the System can be destroyed, really the only way we can survive. TRIBES of White Warriors, bands of White Men with their Women and Children who have drawn together and then pulled away from the System to allow it to fall without taking them with it.

SIEGE 9.12

– James Mason

...And now, nothing else needs to be said. Our vision is clear, the path is being walked. Thank you so much, Charlie Manson.

I came to earth alone. I can die by myself. I can give up this shell by myself.

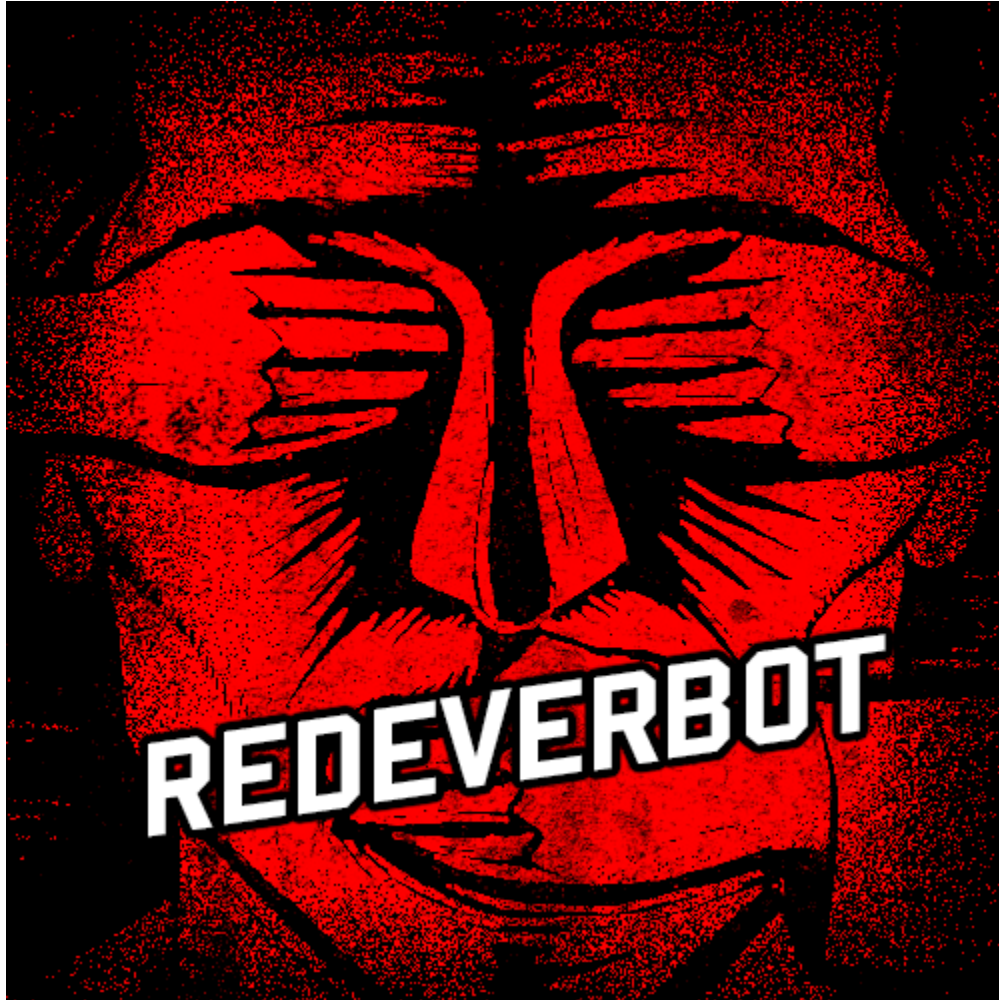
– Charles Manson



SIEG HEIL CHARLES MANSON!

Redeverbot

By [James Mason](#)



Having successfully reemerged on April 20th – deliberately choosing the date of Hitler’s birthday for the occasion – after having had our website “taken down” on March 9th – Rockwell’s birthday ([and was this facilitated by enemies or “friends”?](#)) – I, for one, am strongly taken back to the days in Weimar Germany when, between communists in the streets and the sick-o government sitting in power, the attempts to silence us were at least as adamant then as they are now. Incidentally, redeverbot means a ban on speaking.

So, if Hitler couldn’t speak in a certain German province, then it would be up to Rosenberg or Goebbels, etc. If the Brown Shirt couldn’t be worn, then it would be a white shirt. And if the white shirt was also banned, it might become no shirt at all. If the Party newspaper, the Volkische Beobachter or Racial Observer, were banned then a new publication with a new name would instantaneously appear the next day.

Maybe I am wrong but were any such measures ever taken against the communists? Certainly, today the communists are fully legal over there but not the National Socialists. Sort of says a lot.

Says ALL, in fact. They've gotten a little bit more cool in their tactics of late. Nothing so bold and dramatic as REDEVERBOT. Now it is "hate speech" instead and, surely, we can't be having any of that! In the countries of Europe so long accustomed to so-called "liberal democracy" – a creepy, cowardly form of Marxism – they will straight-up lock you up for so-called "hate speech", of even questioning certain historical fantasies. Over here so far they'll – just like the sneaks and cowards that they are – get you "taken down" from the use of the internet.

But those with the smarts, the determination, the will and the sure conviction that their message MUST be gotten out to the people – to be stopped by NOTHING – shall overcome all and get right back up again.

To go on, a so-called "hate crime", or that label attached to any other common crime, will automatically have the effect of doubling down on any sentence that may incur. Who decides these things? Well, here at least is the way it works: All of this business is aimed against Whites with the intention of removing every vestige of means at self-defense against colored incursion and outrage. The system of institutions once raised by our own forefathers has now been coopted and turned against us by an occupying, enemy power. It was the same there, in Germany then and it is the same today in every White, Western land. We truly are all together in the same boat. Who is this enemy power? We don't need to go into name-calling – even if the name, the identity, is fully accurate. The enemy power is, above all things, ANTI-WHITE. Know them by their actions.

People talk a lot about conspiracy. The enemy media even loves to tickle the toes with "rabbit hole" fakes like "The X-Files" which might titillate but which merely misdirect. Unlimited wealth or ungodly power over the heads of and without the knowledge or consent of the people. But for what real purpose? These media shows never fully, satisfactorily explain this. Some kind of "control", yes. But control to accomplish what? Merely look at the trends as they exist and have existed for a few generations now and you will know the answer.

Where is it headed? It is headed – being forced – in the United States and every Western land toward a permanentized THIRD WORLD condition. Going colored. Any attempt, any word or even thought to go against this trend is anti "P.C." It is not "politically correct". But politically correct according to who or to what? We need a national referendum on all of this but do you suppose such a thing will ever be granted? Hell, no. They very much fear that a thing like that might backfire in their faces exactly the way the surprise upset victory of Donald Trump blew up on them.

And, my God, how they hate Trump. They can't stand it. Can't live with it! Jumping up and down, foaming at the mouth. Every snide remark, every slander on the part of the media. Every roadblock, every defiance on the part of the enemy entrenched in government. Every cardboard sign carried by every communist march. All of this and more aimed against this man with some healthy instincts and good intentions, plus the courage and integrity to put it all forth, together with some common even-handedness is more than they can take.

Then what of us? The NAZIS!!!

They know we'd put a sudden end to them. Did it once. But they were successful in lying to the good people of the other Western lands that their "way of life" was being threatened by this man, Hitler, and his nation of Germany. Well, where is that "way of life" that my parents' generation went and fought for, or so they thought? GONE! Someone was lied to. No need again to name names. All one has to do is take a look at the outcome. That way of life has been eradicated more surely than had this nation been overrun by a hostile foe. Now it really IS being overrun by hordes of these coloreds because they know and realize that "our" government is really their own

best friend and that the Whites are basically helpless to prevent this invasion, albeit a slime-dripping kind of invasion.

And why no kind of genuine leadership? It's been this way all throughout history. Never any shortage of those who'll do anything for money. Media darlings. Pretty faces. Pretty promises. Take the easy course, Do it the nice way. Piss no one off. Roll over. Grab the ankles. Lay down and die. Above all, never name the real issues, never call it as it really is. But just always condemn the "haters". Nice and safe. Will win you points with the ugly, violent enemy sitting in dominance. People understand fear and it is fear which rules.

But it's okay to hate the haters.

That would be ourselves. We, who have NO POWER, NO INFLUENCE over what goes on in the land, in any land. We, who by virtue of whatever never gave up on what our parents' generation supposedly went to war to protect. What every previous generation went to war to protect... hearth and home. What else do you go to war for? Well, these days it is to force unwanted and un-native – if I may coin a word – “democracy” upon Third World people in Arabia. Insane and criminal. It'll last as long as it takes water to refill the hole of a finger being withdrawn from a glass of water. But that's “defending our freedom”?!

Freedom? Sickening hypocrisy. It's been long ago said that only free men can discriminate. Today discrimination has been outlawed. And that is a main tenet of Marxism, of communism. Not just phony-baloney “equality” as some sort of sick daydream but the violent enforcement of it through the power of the state. The enemy here today has been smart enough to allow them to keep their flag and just about all of the trappings of their former national life. They can talk it all up as much as they want. And, by this, they think they are “free”. But while all of this nonsense is going on, the guts and the vitals of their very nation are being gnawed and eroded by rats in their midst more all the time. Try to point this out or do something about it and you are in for a very special kind of hell.

Freedom of speech here goes like this: You're fine as long as you are saying gibberish or something directly in line with the program of the enemy. That is, anything nonsensical or anti-White. But say something out of line and you no longer deserve or have the protection of the First Amendment. If this doesn't describe hypocrisy then the word itself has no meaning.

But we go crying to no one because there is no one to go crying to. We at least recognize that the playing field is not even. That the deck is stacked. That you can have all the freedom which you are able to fight for and achieve. That it is still the jungle and a fight for survival on the part of the fittest. It is the miserable and – even more – the UNAWARE who have awaiting them the pit. Then back to redeverbot. Do we actually offend their delicate sensibilities by our pronouncements? To the extent that they simply must put a halt to such outrage and indecency? Are we really so obscene? Too bad they took such care to have all of our obscenity laws knocked down decades ago in order to make way for their own pornography, etc.

If we are that stupid then it should be a cinch for us to discredit ourselves. And in that context, it is well for each one of us purporting to represent the racist movement to bear in mind that we have the heaviest, most grave of responsibilities to keep our message pure and true and not to fall into the trap of making ourselves and our movement look like what the enemy tries to make us out to be. Because, never doubt, the enemy and his controlled media loves the idea of parading our own kooks and nuts out in front of the public just like the proverbial clay pigeons.

But in the world of reality, the true test will be just as it has always been, that of the enemy who sits in control – or through any one of his low-level “cat's paws” – to get us “taken down”.

It's very simple: The lie cannot parade successfully or confidently as "truth" whenever there remains one spark of actual truth alive anywhere. We will go on as this light to the end, no matter what, until the climax, the end is reached.

«"The Sword Has Been Drawn" was a speech recorded by Brandon Russell on 5/11/2018 announcing his gratitude for the direction of our brother organization Atomwaffen Division, as well as calling out those who left and betrayed the group.»

Regarding the Church of Satan

By [James Mason](#)



Questions continue to be raised concerning my own stance regarding Anton LaVey and his Church of Satan. Probably now is the time to get all of this clarified and down on paper, once and for all.

This isn't a condemnation nor is it an endorsement. I neither disown nor do I embrace either the man or his creation.

He – it – simply were. Objects of interest in a world beginning to pull apart. The biggest consideration is that I went with Commander Rockwell at that time and no one else.

There had been that blurb in that final issue of "The Stormtrooper" in the summer of 1968 which pointed out that the government permitted a Satanic burial in a federal cemetery but had refused Rockwell's.

It was written into the opening of "Siege", the book, that I had gained my own, first and real introduction to LaVey and his Church of Satan right at Party headquarters in Arlington late in

1968 when I bought the LP album, "Satanic Mass", from another Party comrade. "Looks weird." I commented. "I assure you, it is.", came back from the seller.

Much later, after I had gotten it home back in Ohio and was able to play it, I found that it wasn't all that "weird". Lots of great Wagnerian music along with that of Beethoven providing the background for the reverberated voice of LaVey himself as he read out his own material. The accent of that voice struck me as being Jewish, which it was. Word had it that LaVey was at least partially a Rumanian Jew.

But hitting the nail on the head is just that, an accuracy. And he had plenty of those contained in his album.

Lies inculcated as a child around its mother's feet, although LaVey never specified as to just what those lies were.

He struck a chord with his assault upon the state of the modern Christian Church. Did his own take on an upended version of the "Sermon on the Mount". What I loved best was his philosophy toward one's own enemies. In those days I was counting enemies and not friends.

When, during the summer of 1983, I had met my assembled enemies "in the valley" and had defeated them against all odds, the mood this placed me in could only have been expressed by LaVey's own words on the subject. And so this amounted to the most lengthy, by far, quote ever printed in "Siege", the newsletter.

Around 1990, through the auspices of my new publisher, Michael Jenkins, himself a member of LaVey's Church, I received in the mail a printed copy of LaVey's "Satanic Bible" straight from the source and within it was a most generous and complimentary inscription. This has been reprinted in "Siege", the book.

Out of this came the now infamous videotape of the clash between me and the televangelist, Bob Larson, which took place in the summer of 1993. "Neo-Nazi Satanism" was the heading Larson chose for the thing. Of course the game of Larson and all such is to set up an "evil" so that he can attack it on air and thereby hopefully squeeze more money out of his listeners. Both sides were so happy with the results that we both distributed the tape to our respective memberships.

Going now off memory, I really don't think that the subject of Satan was even brought up. Plenty of Hitler and Manson but no Satan. I'm glad of this. I still wouldn't have disowned LaVey but, instead, would have launched into what I am now about to launch into.

I was saying then and I'm still saying now that the Church has gone to hell. One more of our own institutions that has long since begun to fail us as a people and is doing far more to aid our own enemies in destroying us. But in 1993 I still wouldn't have had this snappy comeback: Nothing of a lasting nature can have begun life as bullshit. But all things left in the hands of man over long periods will eventually wind up as bullshit.

That is the key as I was to discover later that same decade.

LaVey certainly got the bullshit part but I don't think he perceived the rest of it. Even if he had, as a Jew, he could have done nothing with it. I, for all my young life, had also sensed the bullshit, empty, part of it. It WAS weak, it WAS nowhere and it LOOKED TO BE a recipe for racial and national suicide.

And so I not only never entered into it, I rejected it.

LaVey's approach was this: Perhaps the opposite number of all this -Satan - was worth a second look after all. Strength, vitality and smash your enemy square in the face. Deny yourself nothing. Hard to argue with when left with only those facts easy at hand.

But LaVey – as much as I liked and admired him – was basically an atheist and his group was basically a sex club. His was an interesting alternative viewpoint but he wasn't at all racial. I was saddened when I learned of his death.

I wrote into a book on the subject that is nearing a fresh reprinting that some texts do indeed seem to be “sealed” as though by magic. Two of these books are “Mein Kampf” and the “Holy Bible”. They are found commonly, everywhere, in all languages. But who really READS them? And of those who might, how many COMPREHEND and UNDERSTAND them? They are effectively thus SEALED.

Perhaps as a quick promo for the upcoming book, I saw and then went on to demonstrate – to PROVE – that these two otherwise “sealed” books are actually exact PARALLELS. It's uncanny and it can get the hairs on the back of your neck standing up. But there was the foundation of the first Church which went on to give us this final cycle of civilization: White Civilization.

But, my, how things can and do get lost with time.

I also wrote much about the “real” Satan, or at least the allegory thereof. If you're busy looking for a Red Devil, with horns, a pitchfork and a long, pointed tail, you're not only going to come up very disappointed but, while at it, wasting your time this way, you stand to fall victim to the REAL evil that is passing as the “new normal”. Not only that, but what is universally elevated to the very pinnacle of highest and finest of “ideals”. And THAT is how Satan works in REALITY.

A thousand bullshit diversions await you out there but to find the TRUTH these days is practically an impossibility. What does “Satan” mean, anyway? Literally, the “Accuser” or the “Adversary”.

The entire thrust of the Bible, both testaments, has to do only with the fate and destiny of Israel. And Israel is a PEOPLE, not a place. And it is WE who ARE Israel. And what does “Israel” mean? Literally, “A Prince Ruling with God”. It is WE who still rule this earth but, sadly, with the Jews existing as a parasite within our nervous system. Every bit of this strange story is outlined and where the secular narrative leaves off, the rest is prophesized. And 99% of that prophesy has since been fulfilled.

When I saw that about twenty-five years ago, that's when I stopped worrying.

Some things within the Bible are allegorical. Bram Stoker's novel, “Dracula”, is an allegory of the Jews. The “Serpent” in the Garden of Eden is allegorical. Later on in the book, the Serpent is identified as Satan. And toward the end of the book, Satan is identified with the Jews. (You can go and read this for yourself but you can also go and climb Mount Everest.)

Am I dreaming this or are all the forces at work in the world today set against the White race? Am I dreaming this or are all these self-same forces guided and controlled by Jews? The Accuser, the Adversary. All of this finds its origin set before “the foundation of the earth”.

Truth so old that it has become mystified. I try to de-mystify it. Evil? That means only confusion in all things. Good? That signifies clarity or purity in all things. These are never subjective terms. But they've been TURNED that way in more recent times. People can lose sight of the truth or, just as often, agents of confusion can be sent in to help things along in getting knocked off base.

God – or evolution – created RACE. There is no race to compare with the White race. The White race today is threatened with EXTINCTION through miscegenation – or race-mixing. That began in the Garden of Eden. (There never was any mention of any “apple”.) Civilization after civilization has come and gone because of this. Always there was a remnant and a fresh place to go and start again. Today there is none. End time.

So who or what then is leading this drive? It has long been fully documented that it is the Jews. And what's behind them?

I'm not a religious nut nor am I a "Bible-thumper". But anyone should by now realize that this world situation is bigger than what comes across on the nightly news. In that "nightly news" element, we lose. But in the bigger element – of REALITY – we win.

Awareness.

Relics & Icons

By [James Mason](#)



When at the close of the Second World War our enemies sought to expunge every trace of Hitler's movement they surely went all-out. Murdering the top leadership, ruining the lives of the lower ranks and generally terrorizing the general population. Think of it. An entire, great nation taken captive and forcibly separated from its own, natural leadership with an alien, enemy collaborationist regime installed over their heads. With still more land stolen from them and more dead after the war than during it. Plus the false stigma of "criminality" attached to them.

Landmarks such as the Berghof at Berchtesgaden, the New Chancellery in Berlin, the Court of Honor in Munich and countless other significant structures all the way down to individual graves vandalized, desecrated and erased. And then up until now all the many volumes of lies and distortions regarding the period which have passed for "history". The banning of the use of the Swastika but not the Hammer & Sickle, etc. and the illegalization of the publication or distribution of Hitler's book, "Mein Kampf".

To anyone who has familiarized himself with the Old Scriptures, all of this sounds very Herodian. But that didn't work then and this isn't working now. The source has been the same

just as has been the target and the goal, except upon a far grander scale. Christ said it was won back then but it would have been difficult if not impossible for any “normal” person there and then to see or accept that. Two thousand years later we can plainly see that one more great cycle of civilization had just had its roots laid by that sacrifice.

But that cycle has now played itself out, just as the Scripture had even then predicted it would. All things do.



Hier spricht die NSDAP
Nationalsozialistische Deutsche Arbeiterpartei

Volksgenossen!
Braucht Ihr
Rat und Hilfe
so wendet Euch an die NSDAP

Bezirksstellen:

NSDAP:

Blockleiter der NSDAP:

DAS.-KdS:

NEV:

Mittelungen

NSDAP:

NS.-Frauenkoll.:

NEV:

DAS.-KdS:

Copyrightvermerkliche Verwendung dieser Karte ist strafbar.

It's tough today – but not as tough as it was fifty or so years ago – to imagine that a new future had its roots laid in the ashes of Berlin and in the blood of countless martyrs. I am convinced that it had. There are questions and there are doubts about exactly how this new future and this new cycle of civilization are going to be realized and find its way but, really, the challenges we face today are no worse at all than those our distant ancestors faced then. If this were not to be the case then I'm afraid that this planet and whatever destiny may have been intended for it are through. And the evidence from throughout all history does not support that.

I could go into ancient iconography but I think by now most everybody has begun to get my point. Reliquaries which usually contained fragments of bodies, etc. Happily, we're not into that nowadays.

However, there has existed since the end of the Second World War – and growing ever since – a veritable ARMY of Third Reich collectors. What are these pieces of history other than relics? And what could be the motivation of those who, today, are spending serious fortunes to obtain them? To be sure, there were forgers and falsifiers way back in time “creating” relics to be sold to pious worshippers. It is the same today. More of this old Third Reich stuff is in existence today than there was during the time of the Reich. So one needs to be careful. Still it all presents strong evidence of a phenomenon which shouldn't be overlooked.

Dr. William Pierce was outspoken in his disapproval of our – as movement activists – spending our precious time and money in the pursuit of collecting Third Reich memorabilia. Better, he declared, to put it all toward advancing the cause by spreading the word. Hard to argue with that position. Never would I ever presume to argue against Dr. Pierce. No. I simply went ahead and began to accumulate my own Third Reich collection in the same year that I joined the movement. I'm forever glad that I did because today the same collection would be far out of the financial reach of the average person. Back in that day the getting was still very good.



Then too, around the Arlington headquarters back then, such things as “collectors” were generally frowned upon with regard even to the picking up of A.N.P. relics. “Backward looking”, perhaps. But I was a born collector and a collector must collect. Once more, I’m damned glad that I did because then and there was the optimal place for it. I don’t view the internet but I’m told that even these items – paper publications – are off the charts in their pricing.

But money was never the issue for me. A true collector does it out of love. Today I am shown these things – Third Reich and A.N.P. – on the internet, together with their astronomical costs, and two things come over me: One, I’m glad I had what I had; And, two, it’s all out there, more than I ever dreamed or imagined, and one day it’ll all come back together when the time is right. For now, anybody who’d pay that kind of money can be trusted to TAKE CARE OF the items in question. And so it’s pretty clear that all the frenzied efforts on the part of the destroyers and vandals have been largely in vain.

For anyone not a collector, it’s somewhat difficult to convey the kind of thrill, pleasure and joy that accompanies the acquisition of a new piece to the collection. Why, it suddenly brings the entire collection back to a new freshness and life. I learned a lot of German language and a lot of movement history in the process of this. I put together a reference library on the subject and became expert to the degree that, ultimately, the dealers would come to me any time they got hold of a piece which they themselves could not identify.

I was never any kind of a sports person. Hunting, even fishing turned me off because I am such an animal lover. Such things as golf I positively couldn’t fathom or get into. But now I understand that the most of it was but an excuse for just GETTING OUT THERE on a fine day and having a great time at what one has become proficient at to some extent. It was just the same for me in my forty years of collecting Third Reich. There was a monthly gun show in the next county from where most of my stuff eventually came from. And this event to me – and my participation in it – was for that span of time what seemed to be life’s higher purpose.

“Beautiful” and “exciting” are the terms some non-collectors and non-believers would term the collection when seeing it. You judge for yourself by the accompanying illustrations.



An old high school chum very recently told me that that gun show no longer is being held. Very sad. For the first year after I had left Ohio, I was so home sick that the thought kept crossing my mind that, following my death, I would wish for my heart to be buried at the Fayette County Fair Grounds where the gun show was held.

My first two pieces were a pair of Wehrmacht breast patches won in a card game in 1966. My final piece was what is commonly known as the "Iron Half-Moon", actually a Turkish award from World War One but which is not uncommonly seen on German Third Reich Uniforms which I obtained in 2004. Each piece, as you can tell, is a souvenir which carries a memory. That's also part of being a collector.

I still retain those pieces along with enough of the rest so as to make me appear like a collector generally ahead of the majority. But in the year 2004 I sold the bulk of the collection and gave the money to my wife at the time in order to get her set up in life. (A thing I was never able to do for myself until I at last achieved a certain age.) For a couple of years I was heartsick over the loss but today I am proud and happy that I took this course of action. After all, what was I going to do with it all? Die with it? And then what? No. I know that, as stated before, it is all still out there, in safe hands, ready to make its comeback when the time is perfectly right. And I am perfectly satisfied.

Collectors, perhaps. Museum keepers, no.

Should any of us – all but the wealthiest – have aspirations of becoming competitive museum keepers, we are foredoomed to falling flat against the competition. Let us rather accept that that end of things is well under control. And then let us go onward to do what only we can do and minus any genuine competition: That is, to put forward Hitler's movement. Only then will these relics of today, just as with the relics of old, assume the real value and dignity for which so many of our good people died.



[Click here to view James Mason's military collection:](#)

Websites for WWII Military Collecting:

<https://www.lakesidetrader.com/>
<http://www.nsdapuniforms.com/>
<http://www.thirdreicharts.com/>
<https://www.emedals.com/>
<https://therupturedduck.com/>

Right into Bed

By [James Mason](#)



Even as I was contemplating this article the point of it was driven home to me only this morning for about the ten thousandth time.

That initial titling, “Right Into Bed”, has to do with everything and everybody – except ourselves who are the disenfranchised – having long ago gotten into bed with the SUPER superstition of all time: That of so-called “racial equality”. And remember that superstition can be described this way: Belief in the absence of facts. Conversely but just as accurately: Disbelief in the presence of facts.

Every age, it seems, has its Big Number One with regard to the preferred superstition. One used to have to worship the emperor or swear that the sun revolved around the earth, etc. Otherwise he might be burned or nailed to a cross. Today it is “racial equality”. (It’s also “The Holocaust” but that’s another story.) To fly directly in the face of all direct evidence, all reality, and every lesson of history is, to me, an amazement. And yet it is everywhere universal.

Back east when I was a kid we had lines like this: Where I come from we breed animals, we don't fuck 'em.

But in all seriousness, we too ARE animals and fully subject to the same laws of breeding – in our case EUGENICS – as any other animal. Any farmer, as it has been said, in his barn yard knows the value of good breeding. And yet, somehow it doesn't seem to apply to us “humans”.

In all honesty this insanity of “equality” is not the exclusive estate of the sick, Jewish left. It's been around for quite a while. Certainly, it took off here around the time of the Civil War. Crazy. Prior to that time I think the issue was overlooked generally thus allowing for a gradual deterioration of the national stock. But as far back as Saint Paul the notion of carefully watching your breeding was introduced when he observed – and I paraphrase – that previously this sort of thing God “winked at” but now, in the present, you must take care with it. This was at the time of the obviously approaching death of Classical Civilization and just before the start of Western, Christian Civilization. Race, as Paul knew, was pivotal to both phenomena.

But it was Count Gobineau – a French nobleman of the Nineteenth Century, who first, it is claimed, codified and expounded upon racialism as a principle. Took long enough in the history of mankind, I should think to have come up with this realization.

William Pierce in his fine publication of the 1970s “Attack!” newspaper, reproduced a poster circulated by the Jews which was headed, “Jews! Don't Mix 'n' Match!” The message given therein was this: Leave all that nonsense to the stupid Goyim – the Whites – and let them thereby destroy themselves genetically. But we Jews must be on guard to preserve ourselves. Joke however was and shall always be on them: As the great Reverend Jack Crites loved to comment, “All mixed up as they are with Hittites, Hivites, Jebusites, etc., we know that they are bastards. And I think we also know that they are DIRTY bastards!”

No. It is WE who are the ONLY ONES who have anything to lose genetically. And hovering as we are at about 10% of the world's population, it would be sheer child's play to get ourselves completely lost in that great bio-mass of mud. Indeed, it isn't even the billions of India or China that we need to concern ourselves with as they can affect nothing situated where they are. It is however the millions that we have here among us as “citizens” Polluting the national bloodstream in the present and threatening national death in the future.

Here's another one you may want to share: I believe that one speck of shit in a gallon of ice cream ruins the whole gallon.

You mean you don't?

But it's true. The significance of the slightest racial taint is present all throughout the Old Testament. The Books of Leviticus and of Deuteronomy – that is, the spelling out of the Law and then even the REPEAT of the Law – deals with matters such as how many generations of correct breeding would be required to cleanse any racial taint. Six generations on average. No accident was it that one had to prove his genealogy going back six generations before being admitted in to the membership of the SS. (And then there were the “Nazirites” of the Old Testament but I'll leave it to you to research that one on your own.)

To destroy an enemy or a marked victim. Even then, thousands of years ago, they knew they couldn't achieve this in head-on, military confrontation. And it remains true to this day. As I've said, they won't permit you the chance to FIGHT because they know you'd win. They won't send their colored rabble against your armed citizenry because they know you'd CREAM them! No. They'll be satisfied to wait and allow their poisoning of the soul and spirit of you, your children and your grandchildren via their media and “educational” control together with their

control of all other formerly White institutions until the level of “voluntary” race-mixing has reached the point of no return. Then Satan will have won.

Now to the second element of the title of this feature: “Fine Folks with Fatal Flaws.” This conspiracy – for it IS a conspiracy – could have no hope of achievement without the cooperation of many of those within our own race. The White race possesses the most highly developed sense of ideals. To this we owe our great civilizations. But that which is most highly developed is at the very same time the most vulnerable to twisting or perversion. The enemy – the Jew – knows this which is why he went after and attained over a century ago mastery of all media and education. Massive brainwash was, after that, mere child's play.

And so we see everywhere some really fine folks who are completely taken away by all of this “racial equality” bullshit. People who are hard-shell conservative, people who are even anti-gay, people who voted for Trump, etc. But they espouse this. “Equality” crap! Otherwise intelligent people who staunchly stand by this garbage! And they wonder why things are continuing to sink, why God has turned his face from them. They can't be woken up.

If anything is holding this mess of a society together, it is people like these together with their fine sense of ideals, etc. But they are fatally flawed. They are themselves lowering their posterity into the grave in carefully measured increments. Would that it could break loose, get out of control so that we might get the chance to fight.

Forget the coloreds, the Jews, the communists, etc. They are doing as they might be expected to do. But the supposed White conservatives?! Unless and until they embrace RACIALISM as the single greatest factor and principle in human affairs, the present trend will only continue.

If you lose your racial integrity you've lost everything. And you can't get it back. Anything else which today plagues our race may be overcome and gotten over. Anything. But to go non-white is forever. You don't need a crystal ball to peer into this kind of a “future” if that is what it even can be called. Merely take a look at any colored, Third World venue. Even those people are trying to get out of there. Hopelessness. Human life is dirt cheap, a glut on the market. And many of these places are among the most “conservative” on earth. A lot of good it is doing them!

Our eternal enemies, the Jews, have taken this perennial, “White Achilles' Heel” and have codified it into our own very death sentence. And the most have indeed jumped right into bed with it. And even the very crème of the crop of our community, our society have embraced it with a vengeance. Headlong to suicide.

Most will agree that without some sort of extraordinary and sudden intervention this arrangement will end up just that way for at present there stands nothing to halt or reverse it. We have ourselves of course. But we are marginal at best. There have always been keepers of the flame. However, should the broad yeomanry of any nation succumb to miscegenation then all is ultimately lost. As David said in his Psalms, “If the foundations be destroyed; what can the righteous do?”

As events rush toward their climax, an already predetermined climax, it is necessary to note that we have Hitler who came to prepare the way, just as he himself stated. And we need to realize that every bit of this was anticipated and spelled out thousands of years ago, right along with its foregone conclusion. Someone went to a hell of a lot of trouble to give this planet a Super Race. They themselves have stated that it is not their desire or intention to stand by and watch it go down the drain.

But there will be that “Last Battalion” and we are it.

That's Mighty White of You

By [James Mason](#)



That very old saying was probably last heard over any popular media in one of the “Dirty Harry” series starring Clint Eastwood back in the Seventies. The context was Harry doing his best to further antagonize a gang of vicious Blacks as he was invading their headquarters. I actually encountered it again most recently in a William Powell/Myrna Loy film dating from the Thirties where it was used naturally in a perfectly normal, social setting. Just a nice thing to say to someone.

But, of course, if one were to try to use it today it would always be taken within the “Dirty Harry” sense. My, how things have changed. And not for the better.

Before things in general got lost and there stood a common knowledge as regards those other people out there, those “native” types, it was simply understood that the only real decency and civility that might be expected was only to come from Whites. Why, those colored types weren’t even kind or civil to one another, much less toward any Whites. They might grovel when held under the gun but the hatred and resentment was ever there, at a slow burn.

History, as it is written and known today, is the story of Whites as they regrouped and rearose from out of a colored world in revolt. Back-to-back in Europe where they could make a unified stand, they resisted and then conquered the mightiest colored menaces then in existence in the world.

The great Madison Grant wrote of the Whites returning to the Western Hemisphere following Columbus, that the enemy they faced there, especially the Plains Indians, were the worst, most terrible scourge ever faced since the Mongols. You just wouldn't want to be at their mercy... because there was none.

This mess at present in Afghanistan. If the British Empire couldn't do it and if the Soviet Union couldn't do it, then what in hell makes this country believe that it can do it? And why, after all, would anyone even be interested in subduing such a place anyway? Rudyard Kipling, in one of the poems he penned in the Nineteenth Century, included – roughly – the line which I attempt to recall: “If you find yourself wounded on the Afghan plains, just roll to your rifle and blow out your brains.”

Nothing was more looked down upon, even as I am able to remember White, life that some dirty lout... and I'm talking here about Whites now. We would hear it repeated that a “nigger” was some low down individual which had nothing to do with color. Certainly there was the term, “niggardly”. Men like George Washington – tougher than steel – could comfortably wear powdered wigs and white lace. Women in those days as property? We had elevated them to a super-status and they literally had it made. Look at what all this supposed “freedom” has done!

I nearly laughed myself sick the other day while watching for the first time a W.C. Fields comedy from the Thirties, “Man on the Flying Trapeze”. One had to remember a time when it didn't require all that much to create a scandal. And Field's screen persona was always that of a drunken lecher. This was outrageous then. That kind of ridicule went far in keeping the general populace in line with regard to their common decency and morality. No one wanted to be a general laughing stock... unless he was getting paid handsomely for it as an artist the way Fields was.

Then there was Erich von Stroheim – or just “Von”, as his friends called him. No matter what film he might be playing in, the posters always were headed this way: “The Man You Love to Hate”. I remember while watching “The Great Gabbo” of his for the first time, as he and his pretty stage assistant, Betty Compson, were having a back-stage argument, with her catching the worst of it. She told him that she wasn't going to take it anymore and he smirked and said; “Oh, is that so?” As he was peeling off his jacket in what looked be preparation for giving her a beating, I found myself halfway up out of my chair before even realizing it.

These were the ways NOT to act if you were any sort of White man.



The old Klan didn't focus all of its attention upon Blacks who had gotten out of line. If any White man of the community either wasn't properly caring for or was outright abusing his family, they'd pay him a midnight visit and he'd be taught a lesson not soon to be forgotten, by him or by the rest of the community.

But then in came liberalism and supposed "freedom". "Progressive" became the word. And Whites began acting like coloreds. Some of my fondest memories are of the office chats I'd have with the old family friend of ours back in Ohio, Judge J. Don Ratcliff. (He was whispered to have been a "racist" by some of the lesser in the legal profession there back then... heaven forbid!) It turned out one time that he – now in private practice – was representing the husband of one of the daughters of an ex-wife of mine. Some coincidence. He gasped and said of that person, "He's a super-bum! A scoundrel!!" Few people these days have even heard that reference. I guess it's because there are too many of them and it might be offensive to them.

Rather, it's merely the new norm.

Later, same girl, new boyfriend. My wife and I arrived at one of my rentals where the girl was living and found her crying and practically hysterical. Seems the boyfriend had beaten and raped her. She indicated that he probably could be found at the "Blackhawk" bar and grill and so, while her mother stayed with her, I went over to the "Blackhawk". Sure enough. I quietly took a seat next to him and whispered that if he should ever set foot on any property of mine again, I'd kill him. He never did. But soon thereafter the girl moved out in order to be with him.

Not very "White" of either one of them, I should think.

Civilization – true civilization – obviously then is a very thin, red line. (And that very term – “Thin Red Line” – originates from the worldwide phenomenon of those British colonial troops, in their red coats, holding the line of civilization against the teeming hordes of savage coloreds. Thin and actually very delicate a line as well. Those savages could do nothing about it on their own. Instead, it had to take place at home, with the creeping liberals and outright Jews in our midst to begin poisoning the popular spirit. Look at the wonders that has produced!

Are even the coloreds themselves any better off? Hardly! “Free”, I suppose. No more White colonialism but I know and many of them realize that they had been far better off before so-called “liberation”. These people have NEVER had the capacity for self-government. It’s a difficult thing for anyone to have to admit but what is the alternative? You can see it on the news any night of the week. ANY word from out of Africa is one of awfulness and terror.

They went ballistic when Trump referred to places like Haiti as “shit holes”. Well, they really ARE shitholes! I use the term “shit-hooks” as that denotes people rather than places. But if you gather enough shit-hooks into anyplace, then you have created a shithole. And that is exactly what they’re trying to do here!

I wonder just how few actually know any real part of the history of Haiti. Up until the time of the French Revolution, Haiti was the most prosperous spot in the entire Western Hemisphere. The French planters had their Black slaves working all those sugar mills, etc. With the disruption caused by the French Revolution in 1789 and afterward, the coloreds saw their chance, rose up and slaughtered all the Whites... thus gaining their “freedom”. I guess you could say they kept their eyes on the prize.

But what a prize! Ever since that time, Haiti has been one of the poorest, most backward and miserable places on earth. A SHITHOLE!!!

Direct, colored revolt is one thing. But the great masses of Whites allowing themselves to be degenerated, reduced to the cultural level of mere coloreds is another thing completely. And that is the threat and the danger which we face today.

Few even know what it once used to mean to be White.

We owe this to the slowly creeping, alien domination of our institutions, our government and our media, etc. They have turned a formerly White – that is White and ACTING White – population into a population of shit-hooks -or at least WOULD BE shit-hooks. And doesn’t the general atmosphere reflect that perfectly?

The way out of a thing like this always in the past has been, first, the total collapse of that afflicted culture, nation or state. Followed by the getting out of the mess on the part of whatever healthy element of the former society as may have remained untainted. The singular exception to this iron rule of history was the example of the Third Reich in Germany under Adolf Hitler and the National Socialists. He peacefully retook power away from the alien occupiers and in an orderly manner restored to the German people their natural dignity.

But we know how the rest of the world reacted to that. (And still does.)

So here today will it go the one way or the other?

One thing is certain, there is today no longer ANY PLACE for any healthy remnant to repair to for safety and a chance at a fresh start. So I believe that rules that option out.

And a man, a leader like Hitler only comes along once in every couple thousand years. So don’t look for that to happen again very soon.

However, we have the lesson from the previous two-thousand-year phase of civilization. It looked pretty bleak in the Year 1 A.D. But we also know how that eventually turned out... With White, Western civilization and its own glorious Thousand Years!

But it is important to note that they, then KNEW and WROTE that this, too, would run its course and indeed it has.

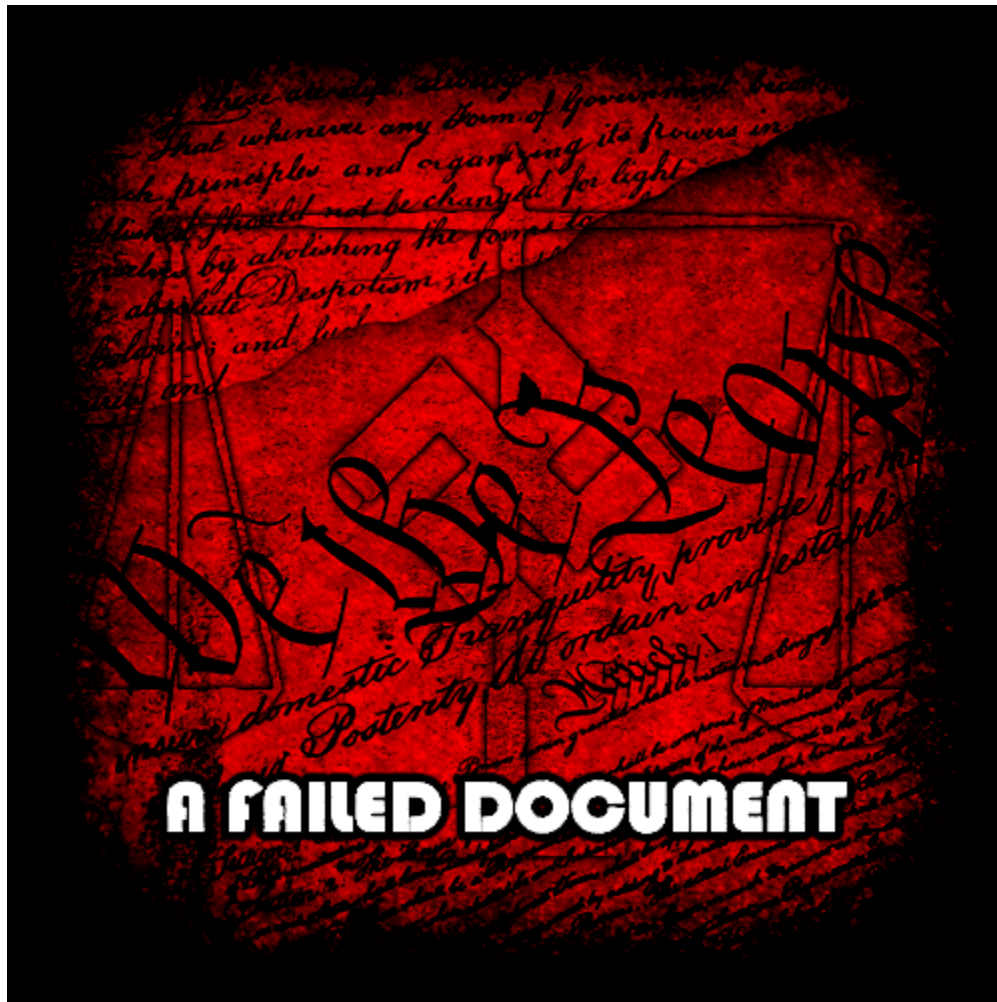
We are going to be required to have a maximum amount of COURAGE and FAITH, coupled with knowledge, wisdom and action, if we are to be the redeemers and founders of any renewed, great cycle of civilization. Somehow I feel assured of this. But then – to borrow from Farmers' Insurance – I've seen a lot and I've covered a lot.

But I'll assure you of this: To be in possession of the TRUTH is the one thing that can't be done without.

Those who hold the truth will be the ones. Period.

The Constitution: A Failed Document?

By [James Mason](#)



The short answer to this disturbing question has to be: Yes.

It has been under the Constitution that this country has been taken over and sent to hell. This is undeniable.

Though not part of the Constitution, the words of Jefferson one may sometimes see up on posters about the need for some blood to be spilled now and again in order to preserve and renew liberty are revolting to me because they are not being acted upon on the grand scale which they need to be acted upon.

About like, "Freedom Is Not Free". Makes me sick. Mere blurbs and buzz words without backing of any kind. (And don't point to the military veterans as none of the wars this country

has involved itself in since the War of Independence itself has had any bearing on “our freedom”. Indeed, quite the contrary.)

Whenever the hidden masters of this country have an enemy they need to have destroyed – as with Germany in both World Wars – they are very much the “patriots” and the flag-wavers. This in order to help whip up the dumb masses – or is it dumb asses – to go off to kill and be killed, all for an agenda totally unknown to them. If the enemy is communist as with Korea and Vietnam, then victory is denied while the numbers of the real enemy here at home parade about carrying enemy banners and cursing this nation.

Talk about a protracted conflict, agonizing many nations across the Middle East, consuming billions of U.S. dollars and killing and maiming thousands of U.S. service personnel! And no “peace marches; etc., on the part of these same Jews on campus as in the Sixties and Seventies. No one standing up in Congress to oppose these wars. No denunciation from the media. Why? Because these are wars that are popular with Jews and deemed by them as necessary.

And everything today is “proud to serve”, etc. They’re even hailing the same Vietnam vets they once were cursing and throwing eggs and rotten vegetables at. All in the “national spirit” which they require to perpetuate their wars in the Middle East. All supposedly for “freedom” and “democracy”. Such complete bullshit!

What does all of this have to do with the Constitution? Merely to illustrate the way things have been and are being yanked around, back and forth, arbitrarily, by these Jewish masters as it suits their purposes and whims. They’re doing the same with the Constitution, manipulating it to suit their pleasure.

There is a Biblical concept which deals with the SPIRIT of the law as opposed to the LETTER of the law. We know that practically all of the framers of the Constitution were slave holders and when they declared in the “brother document” to the Constitution, the Declaration of Independence that “all men are created equal” they were referring to WHITES ONLY. Plus, later on, in the Constitution itself, this is underscored when it came to the regular taking of a federal census: Black individuals were to be counted as only three-fifths of a human being.

That last part is harder for them to get around than the much more familiar first part. And that is why you’ve probably never even heard of it. But none of them ever latched onto that first famous line harder than the liver-lipped, communist nigger agitator, Martin Luther King, once again, to fulfill his own filthy purposes.

They’ve gone over, under and around the Constitution until this country barely even resembles its former self even as I can easily remember it. Washington, Jefferson and the rest would puke their guts out to see what their fine efforts have been turned into.

This country came up fast, the fastest ever. We were told in elementary school that this nation was the miracle of all time because of this. Very true. But they needed to have gone into the reasons behind this phenomenon. However, to have done so, even then, would have smacked of “racism”. Unless a great principle such as this is nailed positively then it is going to slip and to fade and ultimately be gone.

That’s one of my great objections to so-called “democracy”: You aren’t allowed to really NAIL anything. I’ve described democracy as “managed confusion” with the Jews – the media masters – as the managers. And that is precisely what it does amount to. They establish this philosophy of general confusion while only they themselves are in a position to set trends which, under these circumstances, will ultimately carry the day.

But the point is that this country was already GREAT no later than the turn of the Nineteenth into the Twentieth Century. It was a world power, a dynamo of industry and economy plus it had a culture of its own. And all of it – the Civil War notwithstanding – as a STRICTLY SEGREGATED society. Negroes and coloreds of all kinds PLAYED NO REAL PART other than that not far removed from draught animals.

And this country will be recorded as having GONE DOWN fast.

It arose so swiftly because only the BEST elements from Europe had come here and held all franchise. With them they brought all of the knowledge and experience of a thousand years of Western civilization. It was fast but it wasn't easy. As we were told in grade school, this was a "roaring wilderness". True. But more than that, those woods and those plains were full of hostile Indians which had to be conquered, subdued and very nearly extincted before we could fully complete our task of nation-building.

Imagine a bunch of liberals, queers or niggers accomplishing this.

No, these types can only affect the DECAY and DESTRUCTION of a great nation. And that is exactly what they are now doing. All with the help of what began as our own institutions long ago subverted and twisted by the slithering, slime-dripping Jewish enemy.

The very Constitution itself perhaps foremost among these originally White institutions.

It has always been thus. Whites – among the many facets of their inborn genius – have always created GREAT STATES and GREAT CIVILIZATIONS. But they have always made the terrible error of IMPORTING CHEAP LABOR – meaning COLORED labor – and then going decadent themselves, "emancipating" and then making "citizens" of these colored types. The worse confusion of all and the kind which can never be reversed is that of the CONFUSION OF THE BLOOD. And that very thing can be seen here today ramping up to a crescendo. This place which began as an extension of Europe is headed toward becoming an extension of the Third World. Some future, some goal, some "ideal".

Along with the rest, even this awful downward turn for this country sets a new record. As I've said, something like this used to require centuries of carelessness and depravity to realize. Now it's taking place inside of a few generations. I've seen it happen. And that is because it has literally been RED-LINED by the enemy Jews who hold the reigns of real power. Quite actually a deliberate DERAILEMENT of a society!

Manson was no doubt the first to face and declare that THE INSTITUTIONS ARE GONE!! Stick with them and they'll take you down along with them.

Now for the long answer to the lead question of this article.

Enlightened good faith has gone out the window. It's not even a nation anymore. It's a collection of groups, ethnicities that do not even belong together in the same space, under the same government. Lincoln himself would proclaim this very idea to audiences of newly freed slaves. (But we know what happened to Lincoln.) Everybody is using what's left of the former framework as a means to jockey for their own interests and certainly all of it at the expense of the Whites who built this place.

For our part, it's the right to free speech and the right to own guns. And I'll be the first to admit that these things are most crucial to us now and into the foreseeable future. So we must tacitly support even a Trump if he declares to support these things.

In too many nominally "White" lands, I'd be quickly jailed just for what I've written into this article so far. And in too many formerly White colonies, the settlers are being picked off – murdered – by local "natives" because they have lost sovereignty and the right to bear arms.

It's a great lesson of history that you cannot and should not attempt to revive that which has gone down. I would include the U.S. Constitution in this. Perhaps it has not failed us but the fact that it was not iron-clad sufficiently so as to preclude absolutely the internal and hostile takeover by a sworn enemy of our people now renders it as a future relic of history and literature.

What is needed here is more along the lines of the Nuremberg Racial Laws of the Third Reich. Let them try to get around that! (And very few words did that document contain as opposed to the daunting look and length of the Constitution.)

Only the RACE is the NATION and vice versa.

So here is one more argument which would go to separate us from any of the conservatives or reactionaries out there on the scene. Be assured that, should any side feel the confidence that the tipping point has been reached in this country, they will suspend the Constitution and go after their opponents with both feet, gloves off.

The Movementarian Menace

By [Vincent Snyder](#)



Many of you might be new to the term “movementarian” as it is a word I picked up from a colleague of mine with the work on the website, aesthetic and content. The [Worldview](#) page, while incomplete, has still been in the process of being a truly completed analysis of what Universal Order is by covering the factors that were glanced over or not elaborated upon within [SIEGE](#). However, questions and concerns of where we stand on certain issues have been rather mundane in nature, which was to be expected when the Movementarian has subjected National Socialism down to a level of “National Socialism in the year of 2017 is akin to Conservatism in the 1950s”.

From our observations, and our outside view of the movement, our finger has stopped being pointed towards the AltRight or the System of Government (Jews, white traitors). There is something much deeper, much more sinister happening (or rather, exists) within white people. Something that can only be the fault of human error if anything, but at the same time something that is very natural but something that no one likes to think about or even admit to.

Yes, this piece is going to cause confusion, piss in everyone's cheerios. Which is why we state here and now that this piece is only for readers of SIEGE that are in the beginner phase of Universal Order understanding and living. This article is not intended for the average "Movementarian", and this is certainly not intended for Right Wingers, Classical Fascists, "Fashy goys", and the list goes on, you all get the picture.

The idea of Universal Order and SIEGE has PROVEN to scare the pants off of these Movement frauds, as they recoil when the name is mentioned, and continue to spread disinformation about it to their lemming supporters. However, I am here to shove it BACK IN THEIR FACE.

Part I: The Course

Part II: The Movementarian

Part III: The Final Solution

In vein of the infamous, yet brilliantly crafted [ZERO TOLERANCE](#) article, this is the end all-be all to the "movement" question, and asserting the superiority of the IDEOLOGICAL ROGUE in comparison to the LEMMING COLLECTIVE THAT IS THE PRO-WHITE MOVEMENT.



THE COURSE



We are opposed to the movement on ALL LEVELS. As we do not need to pay dues or rally arm and arm with our supposed 'white brothers and sisters', whether we are talking about the AltRight or even genuine National Socialists. Something that is missing, has been missing for a long time, is the application of individual self-reliance and self-sufficiency. Too long have Movements relied on numbers rather than the numbers themselves being the one man armies of truth and death.

In fact, Universal Order is more a concept than the name of any group or organization: universal order as opposed to some kind of localized, specialized, exclusive "order". When order is truly universal – and only then – it will be right, proper and, most of all, everlasting. This will include National Socialism, of course, and by direct implication, it will provide no place anywhere in the universe for alien "order".

The Meaning of Universal Order, SIEGE 9.19

To Universal Order, the world from the human eye is incomplete. Our growth within the Natural World is not something that can be bullshitted through, not something that one can fake via the internet nor even to a Master himself. The human physis is nothing that can be handed to you by a movement charlatan (i.e., leaders), but rather requires self-insight, self-reflection, self-action (the archetype of the Lone Wolf). What is needed for the process is total understanding of the processes that are not detected by the human eye, often cloaked System or Movement mirages. Those charlatans often use "right wing scare tactics" or "conspiracy theories" about Jews and other common enemies to fuel hatred only because it makes them money/feeds their own selfish interests.

In regards to the self, there is the spiritual (internal) and material (external) strife and struggle, the former highly underrated and usually misunderstood. Both exist side by side, both exist and every human being that does not belong to the *Lemming Forces* can master this. We can break down the self-process into separate phases: The seeker, the beginner, the journeyman, the proficient, and finally the Master. These labels are not important in of themselves, however, but are given just for the purpose of communicating that there are levels of life that you reach by yourself, not a reward, but wisdom and skill obtained from the journey itself.

The seeker, or the aspiring revolutionary, has the willingness to use the key to open the gates. The rejection of the tumult that has been raised by the unenlightened. This is the application of practical processes (internal and external) to, as we say, break free from the System. In dummy terms: The System has a grip on *YOU*. Not only through wage slavery or mass media brainwash of your peers, but in the way you exist and live. The way you think, even if you are “redpilled” on National Socialism, you will still find yourself behaving in the way that is more detrimental to yourself and beneficial for the System. One example of this is attending rallies and becoming a target so some asshole cop can get that promotion he really needs via your suffering.

Take care of yourself first, get your own thinking and lifestyle squared away before trying to tackle anyone else’s (or the world’s). Get yourself together before ever attempting to lead others or accepting that kind of responsibility. Otherwise, you could be inviting a hurricane down on your head. Build on a foundation, not several feet off the ground, up in thin air like the majority.

Make yourself and your lifestyle, your surroundings and even the people closest around you reflect things the way our Idea calls for. Then people will get to know you and, as in the case around here, when they comment on Hitler (or Manson, for that matter) their words will be to the effect, “And I thought Hitler was supposed to be so ‘terrible.’”

Balance, SIEGE 9.30

This is utilizing (and taking strong advantage of) energies, materials, and *your dominance* for the purpose of conscious expansion, and when this successfully happens, this will reflect in your character and the life you live. This application is a *willed act*.

The adept after surpassing the phases of overcoming the conditioning and beginning to master the internal/external forces will discover that certain Fascist figures and the paths that they represent speak louder to them, this has been outlined in [The Awakening of a National Socialist](#) the three archetypes have been shown and explained, for reference to what they are and mean, the link has been provided.

How it relates to, and is expanded upon via the application of the Universal Order method, is combining the three into a singular entity. The personality type of the Master, the one who has become the overman through the harsh journey of reality and life. The George Lincoln Rockwells, the James Masons, and so on and so on. The importance of combining the three is that, through the magical course of self empowerment, you journey into the ways of all three archetypes. Any wrong step forward, backward or sideways will have you descending further into the *Lemming Forces*. The march of Truth is not only an application of your dominance, but a clever, calculated, implemented tactic. The role you play within all three will give perspective and insight and through there you will have fully understood (not just intellectually) internally and externally *The Course*.

Get yourself into balance first – that’s a large enough task. The rest will come easier. A people in balance and harmony just aren’t susceptible to things like miscegenation or illnesses of liberalism or democracy. Right now, they’re going in mad search of what’s missing and are going in the opposite extreme of imbalance trying to find it vainly. How the Jews do roar with laughter! Aren’t any of you in the least bit motivated – or capable – of wiping that smirk off the Jews’ face?

Open your minds.



Balance, SIEGE 9.30

Universal Order.

THE SCHOLAR

THE WARRIOR

THE GAME OF REVOLUTION

THE ADVENTURER

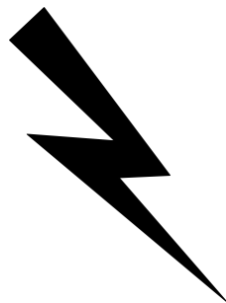
THE LEMMING FORCES

THE LEMMING FORCES

Three Archetypes and the Dilemma.
Can you balance the pantheon of the three internally and externally?
Or fall victim to the Dilemma?

The three paths come together as an Army for the END.

SIEGECULTURE.COM



THE MOVEMENTARIAN

The nature of the movement is appealing to the submissive and/or conditioning those towards the path of feminine submissiveness. The need for a strong “alpha” male leader is a characteristic shared by human beings, submissive or not. There are those who are the natural-born leaders who command a following throughout people who are extremely independent (i.e., leftists who promote individualism yet follow the party-line of some Jew as their leader). There are those, like Rockwell, who earned that position simply by *kicking ass* and commanding (not demanding) respect for himself. Everything about the man just projects this, and anyone in their right minds in the 50s-60s would follow him.

However, the times have clearly changed. Indicated by the shift in attitude from the System itself and the pigs that follow suit with the System’s orders. Back in the day, the “Blue Lives Matter” approach was indeed helpful in a number of ways, one prominent one being blacks running rampant on the streets of America and demolishing everything in their path while the white police force was outmatched. As this battle for civil rights (i.e., forced miscegenation) progressed, it became apparent to the NS Movement that the cops, whether they agreed with race mixing/black rights or not, they were still on the payroll of the System and will enforce the orders given from above.

The champions to arise from the ashes of the broken American Nazi Party, Joseph Tommasi and William Luther Pierce had to *adapt*.

Adapt being the key word here.

In the context of what we are talking about in today’s situation, what constitutes a “great white leader” has certainly changed for the worst. Occasionally, there are those who are themselves “movementarians” but somehow have obtained the status as a leadership personality through empty platitudes and false notions. Typically the type that can talk a big “intellectual” game (no different from today’s politicians). Their followers surround them, and parrot the same line of bullcrap they feed them. When their King is challenged, they recoil and adopt the “bitchy queen” attitude. They are fickle in nature, and their King only remains their king as long as they can satisfy their inner cravings to *follow*.

This is not just the AltRight, this is everyone who has not yet understood this and taken the step to drop out of it. This means TOTALLY removing yourself from the equation.

AMERICA'S CHANGING FACE



1950-
2050

JNM

Whether the leader himself is genuine or not, the way of Universal Order (or Siege-mindset, whatever you want to call it) means that you are not interested in leading nor being lead by another. He is the master of his reality, his worldview is self-sufficient. Those who resist this, or rather, resist SIEGE mindset, have their inner-Movementarian running their lives.

The Movementarian is blinded by false hope and has his needs satisfied when he engages in the *politically incorrect thrill-ride* that the movement gives him. Very often these people in their day to day lives are very defective, and because of the stag and meaningless life that living in America gives us, these people have become escapists who really have no interest in doing the things that must be done.

A common phrase you will hear being regurgitated from the mouths of Movementarians is the tired accusation of; "What have YOU done for the cause?" Is there some, if any, merit to this statement? Or perhaps, are they soldiers of the Kali Yuga and we're actually just the problem that is ultimately keeping the white race stagnant?

Let's break this down.

Activism

Notice how with this statement, there is a large implication of *selfish materialism* at play. See, there isn't anyone who keeps a resume sitting by their desk of everything they've done for "the cause" just so when they are asked this question on a random thread on the internet they can counter that question with a list of their heroic deeds. The real message that's being portrayed here is that the idea of doing rallies, passing around flyers, or bothering people on the streets about 'Cultural Marxism' serves only to satisfy a deep seeded materialistic need in these people's lives.

The way they find fulfillment is showing off to their fellow man how 'tough' and 'badass' they are. This need to be recognized and appreciated plays into the submissive nature of these people that we discussed earlier, and even for those who otherwise would not be engaged in such foolishness, the influx of movementarians within National Socialist circles remain to be a bad influence for those who have not adopted ZERO TOLERANCE for their insolence.

The biggest crowd that you will see this nonsense coming from are the types that have either been doxxed or appeared in the news because of their attendance at a rally.

Rallies are often justified by either as a way to awaken the masses by putting on a strong presentation, or a way of 'scaring' or 'fighting' the enemy, all the while they fill the pockets of major mass media news outlets and get fools made of them in the eyes of the public. Rallies may also take the form of "conferences" or "meetings", where a popular speaker will throw some University into panic when one of the students invites them to speak, and people from all over the country will travel just to go hear them say the same god damn bullshit that we've known for 50 years already! A better use of your time would be educating yourself about this stuff via youtube or some other method that doesn't require you to give your money to some Leader or go fight in the name of *the lemming forces*.

I'm David Duke and I'm going to tell you exactly what you need to do but just don't ask me to do it!

This is exactly why you will never see any of us associated with Siegeculture attending such foolishness, only because there are far better and effective means of getting the message across. It seems the more

self harm (and simultaneous self masturbation) one does to themselves, the better they have served 'the cause'.

These meetings are just giant money making gatherings, as well as groups fighting over the same membership list. Antifa knows this too.

Something the Movement still has not understood after all of these years is that Antifa is already aware of their tactics. Every time a rally is planned, Antifa is always four steps ahead of them only because of the predictable nature of the Movement. Antifa already knows that if they provoke these people, they will lash out and get arrested, that is exactly what Antifa *wants* and they are *successful* at doing it. When some National Socialists / White Nationalists / Alt Righters get together and try to plan a "clean" and "decent" demonstration that will not "alienate the public", Antifa (and the public) always see right through it.

Just more testament to how these sorts of activities are always failures. At the end of the day, no matter how hard both sides fought, no matter who won the "appeal to the deadweight (err, I mean Normies)" crowd, the Cops always win only because after everyone has gone home, the System has not changed and remains to be the most dominant power structure in the world.

If you throw yourself at the enemy, *you're doing something for the cause, goy.*

Pissed off, white man? Join one of our *Movements*, goy.

Movementarian Psychology

What all of this boils down to is *brainwash*. Either brainwashed by their own propaganda or from the leading heads. However, this is a unique form of brainwash, as this brainwash in some cases is not intentional. The movement's leaders will preach lies use scare tactics while pretending to be truthful, while getting these fresh-out-of high school kids to do their bidding at these rallies and protests. This not only endangers the lives of young kids but can potentially screw up their whole future. Why? All because they "needed to do something for the movement?" Well, that right there is the problem.

You do something for a supposed 'Movement', but not the white race.

With every rally that is held, I want to ask (and I demand an answer) who exactly WINS the rallies? How does one WIN? And even if you do win, what would you even do AFTER YOU WON?

Every rally, every protest, and every demonstration the winner is always the police. The police set up their barricades while they spend their off hours arresting kids for money (or even for a juicy promotion) all at your expense. All so these white kids can stand on one side of a barricade and shout at niggers or communists for a few hours. The police are still there managing the show.

But lets say, what if Spencer and his gang actually WON a rally? Lets say the police backed off, the communists were chased out of town, and all of the normies were "awoken". THEN WHAT? These pro-white identitarian advocates would sit there twiddling their thumbs waiting to be collected by the armed forces, then everything would go back to normal and it will be *business as usual*.

These leaders intentionally lead their followers into danger where at the end of the day nothing gets accomplished.

This has absolutely nothing to do with “Jews” infiltrating the movement either, nor does it have anything to do with some conspiracy against the white race. After all, George Lincoln Rockwell had Jewish ties just because of his father being in show business and he was still one of the greatest Americans to ever live. This situation is basically a result of failed politicians/born losers taking advantage of the pissed off youth while they believe themselves they’re making a difference. And even some got popular by mistake and don’t know how to be leaders or manage a leadership role/position.

Everyone needs to think about this before they give these people their money or show up to their rallies.

The last form of brainwash that we will cover are *memes*, a specific kind of meme. The type of meme that is born only within the Alt Right/White Nationalist circles. This meme is, the language that these people use. We’ll dissect a few terms individually to put this into perspective.

White Sharia

We do not deny that the state of white women is nowhere near ideal, however this term is interesting only because of the severe amount of *butthurt* it causes. This has nothing to do with women being butthurt, but the men.

Just try calling these ‘Vandal’ individuals what they are, MGTOW spin-off virgins. You’ll be either informed that it’s just an “anti-feminist” meme, and that you’re taking it too seriously. However, this is not the case. This meme evolved from rejection and sadness from men who are either too awkward or repulsive to be with a woman, let alone get a cheap fuck on a Friday night.

The U.S. Right is made up of frustrated men, men who are afraid of this or that or the other and seek the company of others who are similarly frustrated and frightened, in order to be able to ease their angst and perhaps work out some of their fantasies. What woman on earth would respond to that?

The Enemy knows this and delights in the knowledge. Further, because of all this, the home, wife and family of the average Right Winger – Nazi, KKK or whatever – has become the biggest weak point with regard to System attacks: break a man’s home or turn his wife against him and you HAVE him!

Women, SIEGE 9.21

Fact is, this language and behavior is something the enemy delights in. This has nothing to do with “dividing the white race”, but rather feminizing the male into a *submissive whiner* who cannot take control of his own destiny, let alone a woman. The language that is used here is reactionary in nature, and has nothing to do with being a real revolutionary, but a simple complainer.

Misery loves company, and that’s what this is. People who cannot get their own women want to see others fail around them, because the very thought of someone out showing them in the game of sex terrifies them. They resent seeing white men and women coming together as families.

Here is where “white rape gangs” come in.

We, and when I say we, I mean myself and everyone reading this (including the Vandal cock-riders) know this is just a meme. Not because it is just a meme, but because none of these twats would be able to pull something like this off anyways due to them being weak. Apparently the idea of mass impregnating white women is supposed to be “good” only because “we gotta get the white birthrate up!”

Only in America...

Let's say we organized white rape gangs, and impregnated every white woman and successfully brought our replacement rates up, then what? White sharia/MGTOW types typically attack single mothers, and with all the right reasons indeed, since a child requires every component of the family for their upbringing to be closer to perfect. However, a situation like this would only create more single mothers, and since these would be rape-babies, they'd grow up to be even more fucked up than the white rapers and rapees. As a result, more useless people added to the gene pool. Brilliant.

It's entertaining to watch these people justify their own worthlessness. Someone like Andrew Anglin *would actually* need a form of sharia law just so he CAN get laid by a decent white woman!

They do not hold the power to simply find/take the woman they want, and make her into a worthwhile wife by *being a man and dominating her*. I don't need to make the distinction between *niggery type of dominance* and what I'm actually trying to say here. Women naturally go for males who have these traits, with lone exceptions, but nature always prevails, and thank for god that. No self respecting man would demand a law that requires them to get laid!



Joseph Tommasi, an actual man of Character.

This is not to excuse how many reprehensible piece of shit women there are out there, because there is indeed a large percentage of them, but let's not forget one important factor here: EVERYONE is a reprehensible piece of shit! The System has whipped the white race into such a docile state that it's hard to come by anyone who is even worthwhile. Even those supposed "comrades" would rather turn you into Big Brother if it meant saving their own ass.

And yes, this is just a meme, we understand that only because *it simply is because those who spout it off are beta males*. Just back them into a corner with this logic though, watch them squeal.

1.0 and 2.0 White Nationalism

For those unaware, “1.0” and “2.0” are terms the AltRight uses to blow smoke up its own ass. Often they refer to the baby-boomer Ku Klux Klan/National Socialist Movement types as “1.0”, meaning an old and outdated form of Right Wingism or White Nationalism, and types like Richard Spencer or groups like Identity Evropa as “2.0” meaning a new, updated, and better alternative.

It’s all the same shit, except in the case of 2.0s, they have reverted backwards the 1.0 approach back to the way that George Lincoln Rockwell broke away from, i.e. the John Birch Society approach.

So obviously, “1.0” is meant to have a negative connotation to it, and “2.0” is supposed to be positive. What we see from these people, however, is subliminally referring to those such as Tom Metzger, George Lincoln Rockwell, William Luther Pierce, and others as “1.0”, while types like Richard Spencer are “2.0”. This is a subliminal way of talking down the successes and accomplishments of these previous NS/racist figures while propping the current AltRight up. Perhaps a tactic to shove National Socialism and racism out the back door?

Maybe.

“New Speak”, an Orwellian nightmare, is exactly what is taking place here. A form of language that is geared towards confusion and denial of reality. A way of speaking that is pushed by Movementarians to sell their line of crap and have it “make sense”. This sort of talk confuses people who otherwise would not be movementarians only because it’s designed to make sense and weaponized by those who wish to sell their party line (or rather, the party line that was sold to them by some “leader”).

It’s all bullshit, and it’s bad for ya.

The Worldview, Movementarian or Eternal?

The Movementarian in all of his wisdom seems to believe that National Socialism was something that began, and ended in the 1920s-1940s. You will often see this when you see the ridiculous shitstorms that take place when people try to debate the differences between NS and Fascism, or even worse, when people begin considering themselves “Strasserists” as an alternative to National Socialism, or “classical Fascists” as a way of saying (I like the aesthetics, but I’m not a naughty racist!)

They cannot get incidences that happened so long ago out of their heads! And behave, as if, your specific “ism” *is really that important*. I recall speaking with an interesting character who referred to himself as a Totalitarian National Socialist Fascist, a pure indication that the “ism” is far more focused on than what is *really important*. We get a good chuckle out of Social Justice Warriors when invent new gender identities every week, so why are we doing the same thing, but with politics?

For the same exact reasons, actually.

The warm and fuzzy feeling one gets by being unique or showing off how smart they are is the best and most brief way to describe this. Even National Socialists themselves in some circles will SCOFF at racism, and say it’s wrong! This boils down to again, the selfishness and materialism of Movementarians.

National Socialism the expression of the greater worldview, something much larger than NS itself.

If I were to be asked what Universal Order is, I’d have to respond in language and terms as familiar and easily understood as possible even though they may not be entirely fitting. For those among my former affiliates, I would say without reservation that it is everything National Socialism is and much, much

more. It is geared to the present conditions. It is as dynamic as – maybe more so than – National Socialism because its true leader is alive, a contemporary of all of us. It is uniquely “American” and it is NOW. It has no links whatsoever with Conservatism or the Right Wing (or the Left, for that matter). It largely disarms the Enemy because he doesn’t know what to expect of it or how to deal with it. It has fascination and appeal to YOUTH.

Universal Order, SIEGE 9.7

It is the workings of the cosmos applied to fit the world of Man. Those who LIVE BY THE WORLDVIEW, there is NO ROOM OR DESIRE for this MEEK BEHAVIOR. No “ism” can compete with or compare to something this powerful! The Worldview itself, or in essence, Mother Nature, SEES THROUGH THE PHONIES AND LIES! Which is why these people NEVER HAVE and NEVER WILL GET ANYWHERE! This is what threatens the Movementarian. The “Man” stepping in, slapping their silly signs (or keyboards) out of their hands, and telling them to get serious. Perhaps this answers the question of why people within the Richard Spencer and Friends crowd will attempt to redefine (or flatout disown) the Worldview in its entirety. The latter even has a term for it as a way of insulting and projecting a negative light onto the truth, we know this term as “Purity Spiralling”, the ultimate excuse for their worthlessness.

Your ideology is worthless if you are not living as an Aryan should.

What it all boils down to

Those who deny SIEGE, those who deny any desire for personal power because they’re too wrapped up in their own ideological bullshit game, those who resist us for exposing their worthlessness, the tides are certainly turning. What we need is a TOTAL break away from the past.

There have been in the past, and still are today, many men who can be considered as great leaders and “pointers of the way.” So far though they have all been of a single mold and, so far, none of their results have even approached the spectacular, much less the epoch-making, which is after all what is required. We must have a TOTAL break with the past if we are to survive it. This means in very practical terms that we should, we must, take up looking in places OTHER than those to which we’ve become too familiarly accustomed. We must broaden our scope.

Promise Destroyed; Promised Destruction , SIEGE 8.7

Gone are the days of organizations and movements, gone are the days of rallies and calling yourselves pronoun-like “isms”. Gone are the days of make-believe militias and pretend revolution. Today is now, and the now has become Universal Order. By virtue of those who have removed themselves from the equation, refuse all forms of Movementarianism, dropped the dogma of supposed scam artists that make up the leadership of the Movement, those are the unknown soldiers in the shadows. The ones that our System does fear, the ones who they cannot detect or trace. And most of all, the unknown soldiers won’t even be taking part in these silly publicity stunts and attacks, because there really is no need for it anymore.

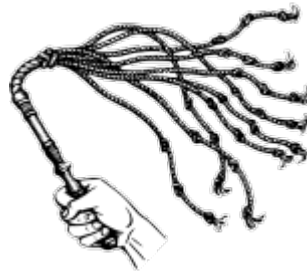
At the point of total System collapse, we will be far away from their clutches, and we will out-live them and this decadent population. This is what scares them the most, and this also scares the Movement the most. They have utilized the lingo we discussed earlier as a form of keeping you AWAY from personal empowerment, and wrapped around their fingers.

We're supposed to not criticize them because of the phrase, "Stop dividing the white race!" Any act of rebellion against corruption within these movement groups is seen as being "divisive" or "punching right", which in our opinion are terms applied to other whites by leaders for the purpose of damage control. Just try it, go to any Richard Spencer meeting or rally and just try to criticize him, you will be accused of "punching right" and you may even be lucky enough to catch a glimpse of "he does more than you for the movement!"

They are right about one thing though, the fact that we *prefer* to be divisive. We prefer to demand the best. Someone who identifies only with their race, their religion, their ideology, they are of no use only because they have nothing else outside of what they imagined in their heads. The gene pool itself is not what is great, but rather what is created from it, this is what they do not understand (or at least pretend to understand). Calling yourself a Right Winger, Fascist, or Aryan *simply is not enough*.



The Final Solution



After we have completely exposed and destroyed the Movementarian, we shall come to a point where we clarify some key points only to remove confusion.

Of course, we said earlier that adaptability is by far one of the most important key components when it comes to survival. Right now, we are merely reacting to the decay that is around us, and adapting to the circumstances that are thrown at us. The Movementarian can never adapt because they insist on failed and outdated tactics. We can look at clusterfucks like "Unite the Right" as a poor man's Rockwell rally, just with more people.

If the time ever called for organization or some sort of union of white individuals who have come together in blood and spirit to take down an enemy, by god we would have to unite and form an organization for the occasion. We are not saying that it can never be done, but rather what we are saying is that the white race has devolved within the last century, and we must fix that.

And of course, we are not trying to suggest that the AltRight or other Movementarian play pens are secretly run by some shadowy group of Jews or anything like that. A lot of this bullshit simply comes from the fact that, as we said, whites have become untermensch. No amount of infiltration is needed to create this ridiculousness. We did it to ourselves.

This is not something we can do for everyone within the white race, not even the supposed “allies” of ours, but rather, it is a personal experience and devotion that the individual must take.

The fact is this: We are never going to, and can never win, by this right wing/movement approach. If we could, we would have won a very long time ago. Something people tend to not foresee is the government cracking down on a group once it gets too big and too powerful, so Big Brother in response to this squashes them like a bug. This repeat of the past is, as we covered earlier, repeated by leaders who have bad intentions and younger people with every new generation of pro-white advocates who do are not aware/or understand the history of the Movement.

Take into account, Charles Manson’s reaction to James Mason’s NSLF. Manson only had two words for it, “*That’s preposterous!*” This is very important to understand why.

Big Brother is an out of control monster that has each and every one of us outgunned, and rather than taking on the beast, Manson proposed that we let it die of old age, while we kick back and enjoy our lives in the meantime. All the while, living off the wealth of the land and/or draining the beast ourselves.

He was right.

On another note, it is also worth saying that everyone who writes for the Siegeculture website are American and what this applies to is exclusively Americans whom live in the belly of the beast. We do not speak for Europeans, although we highly suggest Europeans start going the way of UO.

Survival and adaptability is the *only* way forward. There is no other option.

What we are witnessing today is the complete destruction of Society itself. This is not just exclusive to whites, as all of civilization, everywhere, is going to be suffering the breakdown of America as the snowball accelerates rapidly and grows in size. This situation is not something you can fight, wasting your time on fighting it, and inevitably failing to succeed, will only serve as further justification to the masses to inflate their ever growing police state.

I will say here again, to remove yourself from the chaos is the last way for us to all succeed. This is no longer about restoring this broken, jewish pig sty, nor should you even want to anyways. Civilization, as it has existed has been the root cause to everything we see here around us. We can aim our fingers at the Jews and cast them out all we want, but it will not solve the major issue that the white race has become ***untermenschen***.

This eternal struggle is now spiritual warfare. We are not going to bother with restoring the West or the Constitution because we, the Aryan men and women of this Earth, are on the path towards God by restoring the dignity and the nobility of our blood. We will live as the Masters of this world, not being able to be halted by any obstacle, unable to be stopped by the petty squabbles of the world around us. But rather, we know the truth and live by it in the most uncompromising and ruthless manner.

As things fall, we will continue to see the decay and shamelessly point and laugh at it happening to those unworthy cretins that would not heed the warning, the same white population that would turn us over to Big Brother only because of their lack of TRIBAL LOYALTY and their severe case of MORAL

COWARDICE. And we shall dance in their blood as it runs knee deep into the soil, fertilizing our land for life of other sorts to be born anew while our wives cook with the vegetables that were grown from their useless decaying corpses. The demonic smile that we will give our enemies, if the time for hanging is ever upon us, will be forever stained in their conscious as they linger in purgatory for the rest of eternity.

The Three Disgraces

By [James Mason](#)



No, not the Three Graces but the Three DISgraces.

In one generation how things in this country and the entire West have gone literally to hell. And, again, I saw it go.

As a kid and a young person there actually were three major disgraces as viewed by the society in general and this was, of course, a White society. These were: Queerism; Dopism; and Race-mixing.

These were – and still are and forever will be – sins, mortal sins. Why this? Simply because each one represents something which is ANTI-LIFE and moreover, anti-WHITE LIFE.

Western Civilization had survived and grown great over the past thousand years because its people had escaped from rotten and dying cultures where these things had become the norm and in which any people remaining would ultimately become caught up and infected by these social cancers and, thereby, ERASED as a people.

They were however remembered. One needs to look no further than Genesis to read of the deadly peril caused by these things to our people thousands of years ago and to read of the condemnation against them as spoken by the Lord through his prophets. And right across the Atlantic into the New World the lessons came. Written into our state laws and standing in effect at least into the 1960s were prohibitions against these very things.

The talk has been of late to “Make America Great Again”. Supposing you could roll back every social legislation not just covering the past generation but back a good century and a half, then you might stand a reasonable chance of restoring this country to greatness.

How did we deal with these topics back then? As to queerism, my mind at least just didn’t run in that direction. Sure, we had “sissies”. But QUEERS?! The consideration just wasn’t made. The serious thought wasn’t at all entertained. But I will say that within the middle school jargon and humor of that time, you were out of the loop unless you were adept at impugning the other guy’s manhood. But even at that the whole thing was kept where it belonged through harsh ridicule.

At serious glance, we each one are but microcosms of an even greater biological experiment. Things will go wrong. In nature these mistakes do not survive. Here is where modern humanity deals itself a potential death blow. A “born” homosexual, transsexual or whatever the hell is a freak of nature. But, when a society goes terminally ill such as the way this society has gone, these sort of thing becomes literally like a spreading cancer even among the otherwise “normal”. Of course, within the system of KZ Lagers in the Third Reich, the homosexuals had their very own classification: That of a pink triangle.

As to dope, I well remember the opening of the school season in the fall of 1967. It were as though someone had thrown a switch because in there suddenly came the tong hair as well as the dope. I had never even heard the term “pot” until I came across it on a Tom Lehrer record in about 1966. Still, it was an extremely fringe thing and I only recall a joke told to me by one chum at the time: What did the hippie say at his trial? Give me liberty or give me meth! Still the ridicule.

Dope was always part and parcel of colored, Third World cultures. It was of course rampant here among the coloreds. Some rotten Whites might slip into Chinatown or Harlem for a little indulgence but the vast, broad base of White America remained untouched by this scourge and this poison. And America remained great.

As to race-mixing, just as within the pages of the Bible itself, that was and is an offense against God and Creation so severe that language describing it has been carefully couched so as not to shock and offend the decent, average reader to so excessive an extent. Things like “apples” and “serpents” have been introduced in place of the actual, disgusting details. In the recent past I’ve made mention of examples of the illuminated Kama Sutra which graphically depict inter-racial intercourse. And have a look at India today – where the Kama Sutra originated – in order to know exactly where that sort of activity will get you.

That, of course, was the lowest of the low. It still is and it will always be. Yes, we most certainly did have our nigger jokes. But we did not joke about miscegenation. It was too grievous. Too grievous even though we never saw it through the 1950s and 1960s.

Yes, there in southern Ohio in those days we had our share of mulattoes. Very few actual Blacks but plenty of mulattoes. Hell, we even had a family carrying my own family name. But these types were confined to the south end of town. And, yes, even Ohio was segregated with the exception of the public schools.

These people in those days amused me, approximately like monkeys in the zoo. But just as Rockwell said, they represented early immorality. In practically every case there were older

Blacks in the rear of the classroom because they had been held back a grade or two. Development in them, as a result, was further along. I clearly recall one, lunch time when so many of us would retire to Rieder's Pharmacy. There sat India Mason at the soda fountain. In walked Charles Beverly, a typical basketball type. India took hold of her skirt and hiked it up way above her thigh in order to convey a certain message to Charles.

The overt race mixing didn't commence until after I had gotten myself out of school even ahead of the early Seventies. It involved actual Blacks, upper-crust, sicko White bitches and, of course, the liberalized Church. It had begun.

But note how it all seemed to go together. Never in a vacuum, it all came in concert. And about like someone having thrown a switch. Not to omit the so-called "music", either. Must have the proper "atmosphere".

And you bet, I began to HATE.

That was small town, mid-west, conservative, Republican southern Ohio. But just as Rockwell illustrated in his second and final book, *White Power*, the disease was far worse and had penetrated much deeper in the bigger cities across the country by that time. I've heard some say that all of this represents but an "aberration" among our people. I think that misses the mark by a very wide margin. As Saint Paul outlined, previously this sort of thing came after century's worth of lust and proximity had had their way in the empires of antiquity. The actual concept of race apparently had not yet been conceived of. But, Paul said, now was the time to take careful note of it and play things accordingly.

Well, of course, race has long since been identified as a very real consideration. The most real and most important of all considerations in human dealings. The Bible states it. Our own laws here stated it. Good common sense and healthy instincts declare it. The farmer in his barnyard knows it. And, yes, the enemy knows it.

That's what makes this time unique. As I said, none of this appears within a vacuum. Take the three disgraces and place them all together because that's where they belong. They together represent the hallmarks of the sick society. They together represent DEATH.

I've outlined before how the sickening and arrogant liberal types seem to love repeating whenever referring to Hitler and the Third Reich that "those who fail to learn from the lessons of history are doomed to repeat them." I would ask of them, exactly what the hell "lessons" are you referring to? Hitler SAW the lessons of history and fought – and succeeded – in rescuing Germany from them. They went into concentration camps! Then the stupid and duped "Allies" – along with their Jewish-Bolshevik brethren – swooped in and restored the rule of death.

No, the lessons of history have most certainly not been forgotten. At least not by those in the know. The brain-raped masses of Whites in the Western world have had these lessons denied to them, or else have had them associated with the worst EVIL by-the alien, enemy masters of the media to them. This drive to quick death has been deliberately RED-LINED by these alien, enemy occupiers of all of our societal sensitivity points for the expressed purpose of inducing our people to self-destruct. Now, if you want to look for EVIL, look no further than this.

I saw it all happen. So did millions of others. Why am I the only one stating the actual case-of the matter? The enemy would have a field day with this question.

But there is only one reality however many "takes" there may be on that one reality. Most obviously go according to the enemy-generated take on the present day reality.

I'll attempt to paraphrase a favorite quote of mine. It may well have come from Hitler or it may not have. That doesn't alter its truth.

“They sat by the side of a corpse and in the signs of decay they saw only signs of ‘new’ life.”

Those Who Want To Live

By [James Mason](#)



“Those who want to live, let ’em live. Those who want to die, let ’em die.” The words of Charles Manson. And Manson will always be with us.

Here he was speaking of the dope epidemic in not only this country but the whole Western world. Better put, the WHITE Western world for we are one and we are all in the same boat. By the very same token, the causes for this plague – only one of several – are the same as well.

I discovered quite a while ago that all high civilizations die in the same way, with all the same symptoms. Always, truly high civilizations are WHITE civilizations. Colored civilizations don’t fall because they don’t rise. White civilizations fall due to infusion of colored influence.

A thing like that can’t get a foothold unless and until White consciousness, awareness, pride and unity have been damaged and done away with. Along with that tortuous process comes what I have called increased alienation, lack of direction and lack of purpose. The core of the atom has been removed. There isn’t even any longer a sense of up or down.

Into an atmosphere such as this may be expected to enter every sort of aberrant behavior, including the use of dope.

Manson also had this to say regarding the dope epidemic: If it is in your agenda to get a class of kindergarteners to throw rocks but you cannot come out openly with it then you proceed as follows: Inculcate into them that they are not to go near the pile of rocks; That to throw the rocks is the worst possible thing they could do. Then go on to piss them off – or to alienate them. They'll go to the rock pile, throw the rocks and believe that it has been their own idea.

These people here today do their dope with an air of defiance – about like a child – in the belief and with the cry of “freedom”. It's the same with race-mixing and queerism.

None of this is anything new, as I've said. What is new, as I've also said, is that here, today it is all red-lined. Pushed, enabled and protected by the so-called “late Cleaned up and made to look “respectable”, even “glamorous” by the enemy-controlled media. Remember that it was ALWAYS there but not only did it have the stigma of shame attached to it but it was firmly outlawed. And so the society held together fairly well.

With regard to the crime rate I had been kicking around a piece to have been entitled something to the effect, “We Need to Get Back a Thousand Years”. I just love to recount the actions of the Philippine President as he sanctions the open killing of the dope addicts over there. I wouldn't have thought it possible for any of my attitudes to harden further but they did during the time I worked security for a major retailer. Dealing all day, every day with the shit-hooks and scumbags of the universe. “You act like it's your stuff.”

“It's more my stuff than it is your stuff.” “Why are you chasing me?” “Why are you running?”

Around here the vagrants have a thing going which they call, “The Right to Rest”. This is a trick just to enable loitering. As a result, you see bums lying around all over the place. The problem was rife when I first came to my main store. “I'm tired of you fucking bums!!” I would shout. “I'm not a bum!” would come back. “Homeless”, is the enabling term.

During my wintering over at the Cincinnati Workhouse in 1974-1975, I learned many things. One was that the town used to be known as “Rag Town”. A person had to have at least a dollar in his pocket or else be subject to arrest for vagrancy.

During my professional period, I promulgated this one: “Those with the most attitude are the ones that can least afford it.” Gradually company policy would embrace a no-chase rule as well as a no-touch rule whenever dealing with thieves. This sort of thing spreads like cancer – as I told them -and it was no time before the thieves, whenever confronted, would arrogantly boast, “You can't touch me.” But we generally ignored the rules and this would get them “touched”, thrown to the floor, cuffed up and dragged back to the office even as we risked reprimand and perhaps even loss of job.

This represents a general caving in.

However if one but notices, it all goes hand-in-hand. Low-life Whites, niggers and other coloreds, certainly dopers and not just a few way-out-in-the-open queers, etc. As I viewed all of this at my beginning, I declared that the age of the self-service department store was over, at least as it had been envisioned by the likes of F.W. Woolworth, J.C. Penney and S.S. Kresge, etc.

Thank God I was able to retire before what I could see coming actually took place. Today there are no more of my old stores operational in this city.

Manson spoke a lot about WILL. An enemy might be expected to use any kind of weapon, psychological or otherwise, against his intended victim. But the intended victim population

which doesn't possess the WILL to react accordingly to brash incursions against its peace and order sets itself up for elimination sooner rather than later.

Will and HEART, Manson would talk about. I guess "tough love" would be the approximate equivalent used by these enablers today. But here the point is missed for without the core of the atom and without any sense of direction it's all a waste of time. With regard to the dopers, the "success rate" of so-called "rehabilitation" is about one in a hundred. Recidivism on the part of convicted criminals who go to prison is notorious. I used to overhear them as they would talk about how they were going to commit their next rape as soon as they were out, knowing now how they had been caught. (This was while I was a political prisoner in maximum security.) Well, you HANG rapists. No lengthy process. Biblically, if you catch a thief, he HAS NO RIGHTS. YOU OWN HIM!

In certain Arabic countries, they still cut off hands or brand faces. In our own Anglo-Saxon lands, we used to have hanging, drawing and quartering.

And all of this was a community spectacle.

Biblically, queerism carried the death penalty. It also carried the death penalty in the Third Reich. Actually, the Third Reich was most humane. They establish their concentration camps to place these types into – every sort of anti-social type – first to protect the general society and, secondly, to see whether there was in existence any hope of individual salvation. "Arbeit Macht Frei". One did not get up in the face of his Camp Commandant with a phrase like, "You can't touch me."

The Age of Satan began with the Age of Reason, so-called. The Age of Liberalism, so-called. The Age of Enlightenment, so-called. Things had softened to the point where racial aliens – Jews – were permitted back into our midst and they went right to work on these "causes". To overturn our civilization and to destroy us as a people.

To the dopers, no more endless waste of civil service time in resuscitating them. Let 'em die. For those incarcerated on dope charges, apart from actual dope DEALING, cut 'em loose out the front door with the warning that if they are caught again, it'll mean hanging publicly. No appeals. Coloreds are ordered out, period. No concerns over "legalities" or anything else. Just COLOREDS OUT! Then, after a time, should any colored face be seen within our renewed White society, it would mean another public hanging. Crime would just about disappear. Prisons WOULD disappear.

Now, that's real WILL and real HEART!!

Rights? As Hitler said, there is but ONE right as well as ONE duty and that is to keep the race pure.

It was said that during the days of Ghangis Khan a virgin carrying a sack of gold could walk clear across Asia without fear of anything.

But rights? A man's home and property is sacrosanct. A man's family likewise. His right and his duty to make a decent living. Certainly to bear arms. Protest? As Hitler told those whose nerve was failing them as the War turned against Germany, "You can tell ME that but don't tell anyone else!" Strikes? A National Socialist government would see to it that all effort went toward the GOOD OF THE RACE and never toward anyone's personal profit. When profiteering and other crimes against the people were uncovered, the immediate result would, again, be public hanging. Heart and will.

Getting back a thousand years.

Taking this people once again in hand.

No one would WANT or need dope. Indeed, it wouldn't be available. No one would want to face the SHAME of queerism or race-mixing and, indeed, no coloreds would be available.

The family core would be reestablished.

But what an obstacle is it that has to be removed first, before any of this real healing can start to take place. It is a DETERMINED enemy and it has too many of these people in its grip shouting "freedom" and "equality". It'll have to be BROKEN. Or, if not, it'll have to fall apart from within. But there's the "Catch 22": What might be left remaining should all of this poison and insanity go on, uninterrupted, to its logical conclusion?

If it were to be left up to the gods and their return, they could quite easily take control of this planet. Then what do you suppose they'd do with all this teeming, overwhelming human mess? Right! ZAP!! And for the rest? Get with the program. They will not be running for office.

Those who want to live, let them live.

Those who want to die, let them die.

Or, when it's necessary, help them along with it.

We're All in the Same Boat Now

By [James Mason](#)



That is if it were ever any other way.

When Patrick Buchanan wrote his book, "The Death of the West", over what is becoming a while ago, he spoke of all White nations, including Russia. He cited practically all of the death symptoms from falling birth rates to alien immigration. The breakdown of our respective societies. The failing of the Christian religion. What he couldn't very well go into – unless he desired to join our ranks as an "extremist" and a "hater" – was the root causes of all this: Primarily the existence of an alien, Jewish conspiracy which has embedded itself solidly into the deepest workings of every White society.

However, exactly as Commander Rockwell always stressed, you can thus fool everyone except the enemy himself by these essentially cowardly tactics. To pull back just at such a critical point is to effectively defuse your entire purpose and point. It's a mistake that we, as "extremists", don't make.

But the lights are in danger of going out once and for all across the White, Western world. And again I stress Russia is fully included in this. Should that occur then this will have become forever more just a planet of shit and misery. With no hope whatever of any future comeback.

I will maintain always that this is by no accident, that it did not have to be, that it indeed wouldn't have been minus the poisonous influence of the Jews and the effects of their infernal conspiracy against the West. And I will insist always that the final joke will be upon them as every bit of this terrible drama was seen and written of, predicted, and anticipated from, as they say, "before the beginning".

So why do I bother with these articles, etc.? Because it is incumbent upon me to do so. As I recall my laughable "parole hearings" of over two decades ago when the outcomes were a foregone conclusion due to my politics, it was a matter of, even as Manson said of his own similar such circuses, if I don't at least appear, it's on me; if I do appear and the expected outcome does in fact take place, well, at least I've once more made them be what they are.

To know and understand the truth and the reality is about as heavy a responsibility as can be born. To waste it, to throw it away is about as grievous an effort to the power which gave it to you as can be imagined. I wouldn't want to face the consequences of that.

I'd been kicking around an idea for a fresh article for some time to be entitled, "Some Kind of Tournament?", and dealing with the devastating fratricidal wars of the past century. It came back to me last night as caught for the second time, "The Great War", on PBS. I couldn't watch the whole thing again. It got to the part where these propaganda-crazed idiots over here were going after pet dachshunds in the street. The Germans were the "Huns" – despite the reality that the Germans had STOPPED the Huns – and the Kaiser was "The Beast of Berlin" – despite being the most Christian and honorable of men imaginable.

One thing that series introduced me to that I had been previously unaware of however was the personality of one George Creel. I had been aware of "Colonel" Mandel House who was one alter ego of President Woodrow Wilson and a most baleful influence at that. But Creel I'd not heard of. A quick look through "Google" and it was revealed he was a Polish Jew and his looks really lived up to that assessment. So did his mindset and his actions. The man who had gained reelection for Wilson on the slogan, "He Kept Us Out Of War", he suddenly became the prime mover in favor of the United States entering World War One against Germany.

What was never mentioned at all was the infamous Balfour Declaration. The series pointed out that in essence Germany was stalemating the war in the west but was winning it in the east. The Allies, Britain and France, had no more to go. Mutinies were breaking out. Then the World Jews stepped in. The offer was that they, through their entrenched power in the United States, would bring America into the war on their side IF, after having won against Germany, they would turn Palestine over to the Zionists. Palestine was then held by the Turkish Empire which itself was an ally of Germany.

What did the nations of Europe, particularly the so-called "Allies", think that this was, a tournament of some kind? Insane, idiotic talk of "survival". A German dictated peace would have been far preferable to an essentially Jewish dictated peace. At least it would have been a WHITE peace.

In the meantime, right alongside all of this monkey business, was the so-called "Russian" Revolution. The Jews of Russia in their millions had been fighting an active war against the Christian, White regime of the Czar for over fifty years. Not for so-called "freedom" or "liberty" but simply for the destruction of a Christian, White order of society. The Caucasus region was the ancestral home of the Khazars who then and now make up 85% of all those calling

themselves Jews. The Pale of Settlement region was then the home of by far most of the world's Jews.

The real crux was that the Czarist society was truly closed and this meant that the Jews could not creep in, sneak in and infiltrate it the way they had already been able to do in the nations of the West. Plus they had the physical numbers to make a real fight of it. In Germany it wasn't quite the same but the world Jews still felt that here was a nut to be cracked. In Britain, France and America the Jews had already done their work. Always the object was the OVERTHROW of the White, Christian order and the implementation of the Jewish agenda over the White peoples of the earth.

"To Make the World Safe for Democracy". To overthrow our own, natural order and replace it with an alien, Jewish "managed confusion" so that our people could be weakened and destroyed.

A year ago I was fortunate enough to have made the acquaintance of a certified genealogist who revealed to me many fascinating things about my own background. I was totally absorbed by the sight on the computer screen of the draft cards of both of my grandfathers, made out in their own hand, from the year 1917. And the both of them – never having known one another – had fudged on their draft cards to avoid going into the First World War. One had said that he was older than in reality. The other claimed an invalid wife which I knew wasn't true.

The point being that, just as the PBS series pointed out, this was a most UNPOPULAR war with Americans. We had NO BUSINESS in that war. The second largest group of Whites in America were of German descent, George Washington had warned against any European entanglements. No. This was brought about solely of, by and for JEWISH interests.

But George Creel, the Jew, went to work and actually produced a miracle – through propaganda and logistics – of creating an American army and sending it to Europe to turn the tide and "win" the war. In record short time. A win for Jewry. A loss for Whites everywhere.

The deaths of millions of good, White men. The best fighting and killing the best. And for what? Those of central Europe knew they were fighting for home and hearth. Those of the western-most countries were told they were fighting for "democracy". The outcome? The destruction and overturn of Western, Christian civilization on BOTH sides. Aside from the dead, whether winner or loser, the damage done to the societies of all was worse.

They, the Jews, got Palestine which they renamed "Israel" in 1948. And what has it been other than a hotbed and a flashpoint for world conflict ever since? But in this is great insight into the Jewish mindset: It doesn't matter to them whether this is a good idea, a beneficial idea, or not. The only thing to matter is that it falls in line with their own pre-set AGENDA. And to hell with any cost. Communism has always been their baby and what has communism ever brought other than death and misery? Who cares about that as long as the AGENDA is adhered to? And here and all across the West today? "Democracy". The people suffer and diminish under its influence. But who cares just so long as it is the AGENDA which triumphs??

Well, to a very large extent, we gave to them, at least here in the western-most nations, "legal entry". For all of us and far too often it has ever been a case of some kind of damned "tournament" to go to war against our White brothers. All to their benefit, that of the Jews. And at the very same time, of the coloreds of the world. For look at who and what is currently overrunning every Western land!

That old kind of poisonous and divisive "nationalism" has about stopped or at least it SHOULD have stopped by now. Only a fool, an idiot or a criminal would today think otherwise and would go on to promote White conflict on the basis of sub-nationality.

I want to end this with a word of clear-cut optimism.

Despite the horrendous damage done by the so-called “Russian” Revolution to the Russian nation, the nation itself survived and triumphed over it. Exactly as in the way that the French nation survived and triumphed over the equally Jewish “French” Revolution of 1789. Damage was done and some of it as yet remains but the NATION was greater than the Jewish agenda.

And today we find ourselves ALL IN THE VERY SAME BOAT.

I’ve said it again and again that the climax is upon us. This is the stage upon which it is set.

Whole Lotta Race-Mixing Goin' On

By [James Mason](#)



The title of this piece treats the subject in light fashion even though it is of the heaviest gravity. I do this because it is important not to be “bent out of shape” by all of this but to view it as just one more sign of the times. We at least must not be dragged kicking and screaming behind the national and world trends but must remain way out in front of them with the familiar, old “I told you so.”

What do you expect? Some sort of improvement? Some kind of abatement? This could only happen should there be something there to CAUSE IT TO HAPPEN. And there presently is not. That’s just the way things work. This drive toward race-mixing on a massive scale has been the agenda of the Enemy for a very long time. As someone observed long ago, the Whites managed to resist it for quite a while. But it was known by the Enemy and by anyone who was able to know anything that this could not last.

As far as I am concerned and have been able to observe, the flood gates were opened wide by last year to this most abominable of all abominations. What announced it to me? Aside from the marked increase in these dirty sons-of-bitches on the city streets, it came from no one else but

Madison Avenue: Advertising. Television commercials, even billboards, etc. You know of course what advertising is all about. It is to get you to GO FOR something by the power of suggestion. Somewhere, someone issued the order to drop all pretense and to just GO FOR IT. And they are and have been. It means that this represents the tipping point. It means that the climax is that much closer.

Only this very day as I was strolling through a local super market and was going up the “seasonal” isle, I wasn’t much anticipating seeing what I had seen about a week before, which was in the form of an illustration of a blonde female with a Negroid child in a picnic or beach setting. However, since my last visit, someone had defaced the hell out of the White female’s image. So it is. Health remains but it is dispossessed and that is the tragedy and the danger. Back to the title I chose for this piece. Jerry Lee Lewis back in the 1950s had a huge hit with, “Whole Lotta Shakin’ Goin’ On”. The man who controlled Sun Records then commented that what that really meant was that it was a whole lot of fucking going on. Yes, but the general public wouldn’t catch on to that. It was correct. Poison was being introduced and the public – especially the youth – was buying into it. For it was never about the wording but rather about the alien, savage beat. There were those warning of this even at the time but you can imagine how they were received.

And I’m not even going to mention that stupid, dumb-ass bastard over in England. All I’ll say is: Welcome to the death of ancient Egypt, Israel, Greece or Rome. Because that’s what it looked like.

But never forget that it is the condition – the content – of the broad masses of any country that decides exactly what that country really is. Lose your yeomanry and you’ve lost it all.

And they’re falling for it wholesale. Great progress, great headway for all mankind. Such love! Those dirty bastards of that “royal house” all in line with that crap! Those crowds outside equally all in line. I tell you right now that the flood gates are absolutely wide open.

But despair not.

We are at a landmark. The gods – or God – will shortly have to either use it or get off of it. Because here it is. One hell of a botched generation is about to come up. I saw a billboard only very recently depicted a mother – certainly not White – with an offspring one couldn’t really tell what the hell it was in what would formerly have been a Gerber type of advertisement. Just freaks of nature, total bastardizations. And this is what is becoming the accepted norm.

I say again, what have you expected?

Exactly like the sinking Titanic, there must come a tipping point sooner or later. Well, it is here now. Are you so naive as to expect things to get better? Is that some sort of “Hail Mary” or what? Because on what could you possibly base such a hope? This sort of thing ALWAYS happens whenever divergent races are to be found within a single societal unit and accepted as “equal citizens”, etc. It is that much worse in the present day when there is an ENEMY CONSPIRACY in control over EVERYTHING which has as its long stated goal the polluting the White race out of existence.

There is, of course, much more to this phenomenon than meets the eye. What of the countless lives ruined due to all of this deliberate misleading? Hitler said that people are just people and are subject to the powers which control the environment which they grow up in. Otherwise good people are being DESTROYED by all of this. I know, I never fell for any of it and perhaps you did not either and so what is the excuse of anybody else? But that’s no good. It’s invalid. It means only one thing: Some are set apart.

A more heavy responsibility couldn't be imagined.

A long time ago a conversation that Hitler was having with someone during the Kampfzeit period in Germany was recorded and it went something like this: The person was complaining about too many Germans falling for the Jewish line and, basically, destroying themselves. To which Hitler retorted in a somewhat violent fashion, "DON'T CARP AT ME!" Because it only outlined and underscored the very nature of the struggle which they, then were engaged in.

To complain?

What is to complain? To "bitch" about one symptom or another in an admittedly helpless way. That is so far beneath what we are supposed to be about that it practically sticks in the throat.

No. We say that this has been the plan of the Enemy all along. If one were to have said back then that we were "crazy" or "paranoid" then we say presently that – well – HERE IT IS!!! That these people – these erstwhile "Whites" – have been seriously beaten down in order to have ever gone for this. And just who, or what, has had the power all along to accomplish a goal like this? Even as Donald Trump would say... THE MEDIA. And just who controls the media? We've been blowing the whistle on the media for just as long.

For those idiots who might say, "Big deal", to all of this or "Whose business is it anyway?", we must point out all of the sacred loveliness of the colored Third World and then ask, "Is that where you want to go?" Well for God's sake, GO THERE! But don't bring it here!!

The wars of this country – apart from its own War of Independence – have all been toward the overthrow of civilization. The brave, White men who fought in these wars were told and imagined that they were "fighting for freedom". Total lies and nonsense. If they could but have seen ahead to where all of it would lead, then I assure you THEY WOULD NOT HAVE FOUGHT! The best killing the best and here is where it all has led.

But let's quit the carping as Hitler would admonish.

This is the historic trend. This is the plan of the Enemy alien agenda which governs everything. Every bit of it was set into place a good century ago and it has proceeded according to plan ever since. And now here it is. What could anyone have expected?

Here it is.

We are not – or had better not be – reactionaries. A reactionary would complain about this as though there was someone else to go to for a remedy. Think it all the way out. Go to who?

With hell they are in agreement and with death they are in accord.

Nothing new.

It is really up to us now.

Remain aware and remain steadfast.

The rest may be going to hell but that does not mean that we have to go with them.

Hitler said also that it mattered not whether any particular task appeared an impossibility. Only that it was the right and proper path. As such, we take that path just as though it was a complete possibility.

This means, naturally, that WE are the future if there is to be any future.

Fair questions that might be asked – but of who I wouldn't know – would include just how long this is going to go on before a break comes. Not long in historic terms. The way it is set to proceed now, only a few of these botched generations will be required before the complete and final death of the West is assured. A little race-mixing leads to a lot more as the resultant confusion increases. The death of all decent humanity on the globe? Flies absolutely in the face of all reason and logic. And it was reason and logic which placed us here.

We were told absolutely that it ultimately would come to this before the final end.
And here it is.

So now is the time to really take heart and to dig in.

They'll be falling like flies from here on out so be braced and ready for that spectacle.

No one could possibly have counted on a situation like this to continue forever.

Any man who is a man will have wanted for a certain climax to come. Well, here it is.

Wōdanaz

By [SIEGE](#)



«Article written by Universal Order contributor Vass»

Wōðanaz, Othin, Wotan, Odin. As of late Norse mythology has seen a great revival of interest. Between popular shows like Vikings and the rise of the alt-right movementarians, people have been grasping for this ancient white religion as a preservation of “tradition” and return to the ancient past. Particular interest has been given to Wōðanaz, the chief and most mysterious of the Germanic Gods. But can someone trapped in the fetters of movement orthodoxy really understand a being such as Wōðanaz?

Can a movement which consistently obscures its genuine positions in order to appeal to masses who hate it have anything in common with a God whom only the most elite of warriors dared to call their patron? Can anyone who seeks mass appeal truly hope to earn the attention of a Deity who is based in Royalty? And for whom the greatest of kings and warriors are lucky to serve as sword arms in The Coming Battle? Wōðanaz demands the cunning, the unique and the brave. He has nothing in common with cowardly movementists who hide behind numbers and limit their action to an external enforcement of old social orthodoxies.

Wōðanaz by his very nature rejects the common view of what we as National Socialists must be if we are to follow him. Whereas the movement promotes a lock step submission to arbitrary rules and regulations, Wōðanaz regards no law in his quest for knowledge. He shows willingness to commit suicide (as seen in sacrificing himself to himself upon the world tree) rape (as in the story of Rinda) and to take the lives of men in their prime in order to fill his halls with warriors. (Germanic folk tale). From the outside, Wōðanaz seems to be a rather compunctionless deity who does whatever suits him. Certainly no movement lackey’s role model!

But if we look deeper, we see that the apparent chaotic nature of Wōðanaz gives way to deeper truth. Every action Wōðanaz takes is ultimately aimed at the final struggle for his people’s survival in Rāgnarok. He hangs himself so that he may know the magic of the runes, he rapes Rinda so that her son will avenge Baldr in the final battle, and he fills Valhal with warriors in preparation for this epic struggle. The harsh decisions which Wōðanaz makes, all of his wandering and quest for knowledge ultimately serve as a preparation for the battle to ensure the survival and renewal of his (and our!) Race.

Rāgnarok itself is a renewal through destruction, the mighty battle where the forces of Ayrandom, the Aesir. Engage in a holy battle against the forces of corruption. Through this battle most of the old gods themselves, representative of the old structure pass away. But through this death comes new life, Baldr returns and establishes a new and greater order on the remains of the old. A golden King to rule the world. Does this sound familiar?

Wōðanaz is not the God of the foot soldier, He is the God of the ecstatic warrior. Wōðanaz is not the God of the stay at home, He is the God of the wanderer. Wōðanaz is not the God of the lemming masses, He is the God of the Aristocratic elite. Wōðanaz is not the God of the movementarian who waves a sign, hoping to attract an army before he even thinks about serious action. He is the archetypal God of those who Embrace Universal Order. Who prepare for the end and take action to effect themselves and their own reality.

Wōðanaz serves as an archetype for the initiate of Universal Order to follow in the quest for Truth. Beginning with nothing, he cuts the head from his father (and what is more sacred to someone than family?) And produces Order from the Maelstrom. He takes what is dear and discards it in order to build from it something more tangible. He goes further to sacrifice even Himself to Himself. Dying to the world so that he may return with an even deeper knowledge,

represented in the runes. Wōđanaz proves to value nothing more than the Truth. Echoed in the call of Universal Order to discard all lies and illusions and focus on what's Real.

Universal Order asks of you to discard all that has been imposed on you, all of the illusions and lies. Trappings of orthodoxy thrust on you by dead mean and rotten systems of control. Wōđanaz guides you through these challenges, he has sacrificed his lies and illusions. He has trampled all semblance of constriction beneath him in his quest, and invites you to do the same in order to fulfill yours. To quote the great Dr. Joseph Goebbels.

“We shall have reached our goal, when we have the power to laugh as we destroy, as we smash, whatever was sacred to us as tradition, as education, and as human affection.”

Hail Wōđanaz!

THAT IS NOT DEAD WHICH CAN ETERNAL LIFE AND WITH STRANGE AEONS EVEN DEATH MAY DIE

THE DIVINE UNKNOWN



SIEGECULTURE.ORG

Cosmic truth

Many occultists, including Rudolf Steiner, have expressed a belief in Atlantis. Moreover, some have said that the Aryan race originated there or among the "Atlanteans" who fled the destruction of their homeplace. Steiner took things a step further. He said that before Atlantis, humanity resided on a still earlier lost continent, Lemuria. As they evolved on Lemuria, humans divided into higher and lower strains, Steiner said. The lower strains degenerated and became stunted, but — after Lemuria was destroyed — the higher strain migrated to Atlantis. [For more, see "Lemuria".]

On Atlantis, a similar history unfolded, Steiner said. Some of the Atlanteans became degenerate, while others evolved to higher levels. When Atlantis, in its turn, was destroyed, the most advanced survivors became the Aryan race



"As many Aryans as possible must incarnate the Hyperborean spirit, increasing the radius of the Circle, such as not to leave in the regenerated earth, new Earth spiritualized by the Gral, any living space for the Jew anti-race, nor for the animal-men, robots, slaves of Atlantis." - Master Serrano



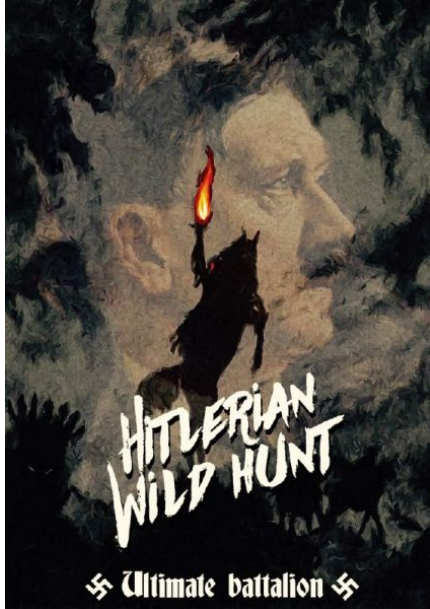
"Of course, if there is a possibility of a new religion, it will be Hitlerism. All the elements are there: the incarnation of the Archetype. And when the Archetype is working we are compelled to work for its success, even our enemies are working for that. Nothing can stop the Archetype. Without knowing it, we will triumph in the end. But, I want to tell you that I consider that Hitlerism is much more than a religion; it is a way to transmute a hero into a god." - Miguel Serrano



"There was an exoteric National Socialism until 1945. After this date, at the end of the War, what followed was the esoteric Hitlerism, which nobody will be able to stop now because it is the "constellation" and revelation of an Archetype which was incarnated in the person of Adolf Hitler, who is immortal because of this fact. It is not a "fetishism" to adore and be at the service of an Archetype. Quite the contrary, this means to be a founder or a warrior-priest of a new-old Religion."



"The return of Kalki, who will come to judge, mounted on a White Horse, carrying a flaming sword, like a comet... The return of the Fuhrer, at the limit of the disaster (the change of the Age into the New Age), in the confines between one world and another, of the physical earth and the spiritual earth, will be in a vimana, in a Disk of Light (that "will descend from the sky"). And he will also come to judge, rescuing his chosen ones of the Ultimate Battalion, of his Wildes Heer." - Master Serrano



"At this moment I cannot predict the prospect for a Hitlerist resurgence. The only thing I can say is that I am always surprised that in spite of the decades of brainwashing propaganda, young people are reborn again as National Socialists and admirers of Hitler, as if they were 'reincarnated' in order to continue the struggle on this Earth. This gives me hope and new energies to continue with the fight. Hitler and the Swastika are enduring and eternal symbols, certainly archetypes with 'enduring powers of their own'. The Archetype will do the work by itself, even without our best knowledge and quite beyond our will and limited life span. This is our hope, our belief and the only thing that I know." - Master Serrano



"Yet, there is another place, another world within a world that continues to surface every time we speak of a peoples, such as Hitler's Final Battalion and their fantastic technologies, who simply 'vanished'. Could they be in that other earth still called Paradise? There is no other viable answer for the endless stream of mysterious and mighty people who disappear from history just as quickly as they had arrived."



"There is the Cosmic Reich, or the people of Esoteric Hitlerism who understand the nature of Hitler as Kalki, and there are all other sects, lies, tricks and illusions of the Demiurge, all enemies of the Hitler Dharma."

Esoteric Hitlerism and National Socialism are not things "of the past". If someone says stuff like that they are in service of the Demiurge aiming to distract people from the cosmic truth. Sadly there are many so called "white advocates" out there who want people to not go anything near to National Socialism and say that Esoteric Hitlerism is just believing in fairies. These people too are the enemy.



In regards to Esotericism, Esotericism is Solar, it is of the Sun, it is a Masculine belief, a faith to a higher power, Exotericism, is Lunar, it is of the moon, it is a belief of women. Christianity is Exoteric, it is inherently a feminine religion. The Solar masculine aspects of christianity is simply by former Vikings and Pagans trying to interpret their own warlike ways with christianity. While the Esoteric Solar worship/understanding is adherence of a Higher power, otherwise known as KRSNA, KRSNA is the Supreme Brahman, his radiance like thousands of suns.

The Supreme Brahman, the Sun, The Lightbringer, the giver of knowledge, that is Krishna, but he is also a Warrior, perhaps the Brahman is his greatest aspect, but this does not deny his warriorhood.

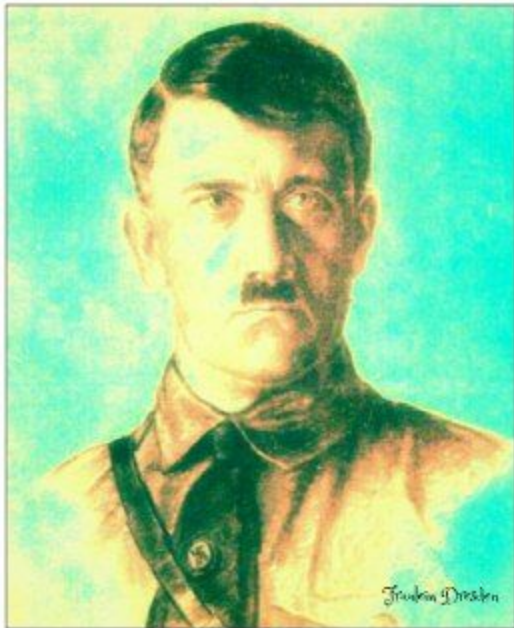
The Supreme Kshatriya, the Lightning, the Warbringer, the Destroyer, that is Shiva. But he is also a Brahman, perhaps a Warrior in his greatest aspect but this not deny his scholarhood.

Shiva = Vishnu/Krishna, they are one and the same, The trimurti are just holy aspects of one another, the creator (Adventurer), the maintainer (Scholar), the destroyer (Warrior). You see, the three aspects of the National Socialist is one with the Trimurti. Embody all the aspects, the National Socialist is inherently Religious and Esoteric. Christianity is not compatible with our Creed.



"Yet, the National Socialist creed, based upon truths as old as the Sun, can never be blotted out. Living or dead, Adolf Hitler can never die.

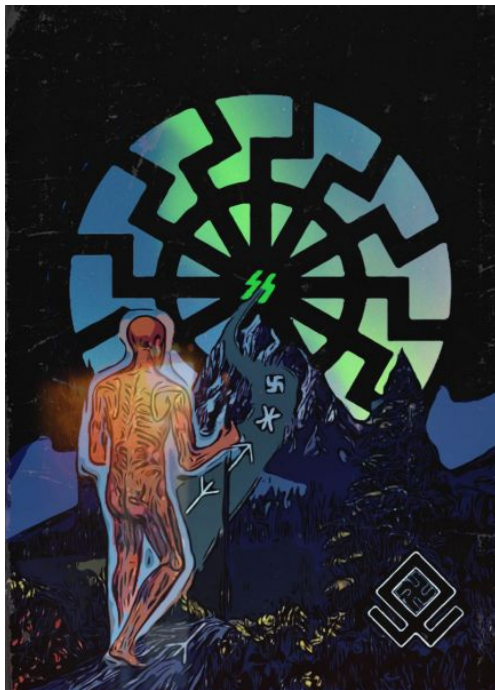
And sooner or later, his spirit must triumph." - Savitri Devi



"It is not a 'fetishism' to adore and be at the service of an Archetype. Quite the contrary, this means to be a founder or a warrior-priest of a new-old Religion." - Master Serrano

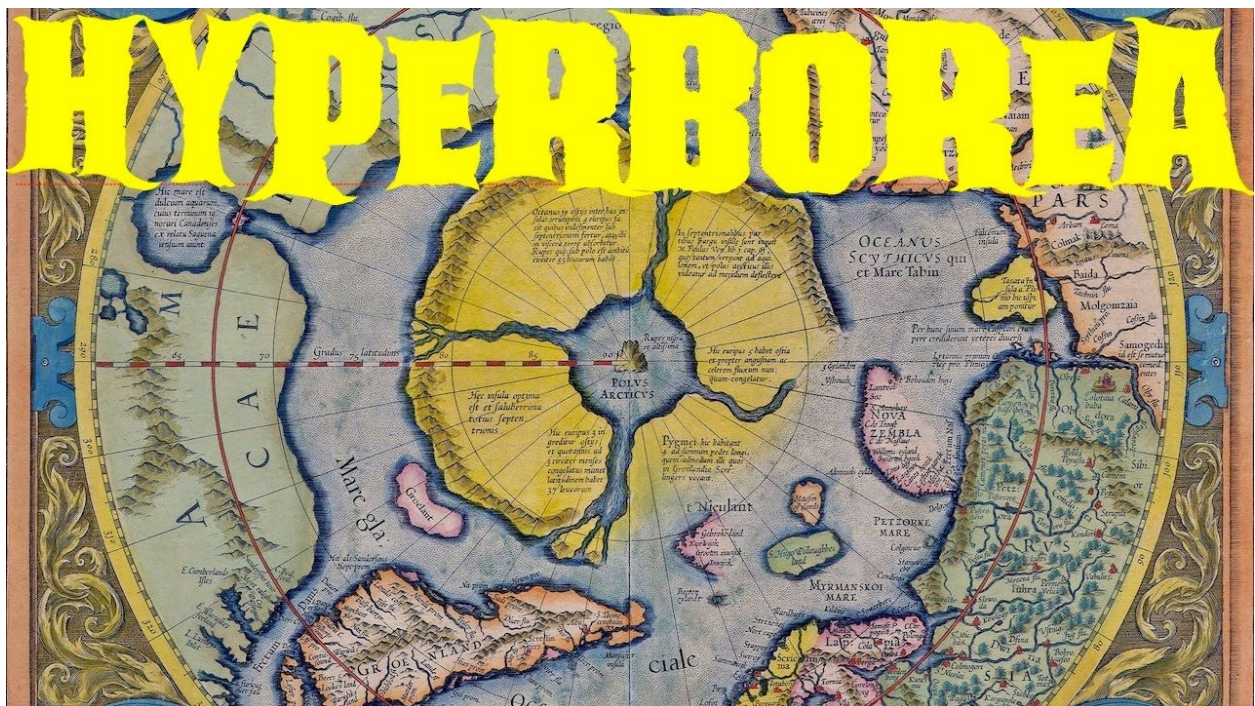


“Since we stepped onto the road that leads to the city where the Grail is stored, we cannot stop the trip, then it would be better to never decide on it at all. Even falling and rising again, even being wounded, even dying, we should continue the path until we find it. We must never retreat and return.” - Master Serrano



Hyperborea was connected to all the continents and it was situated in the Arctic before the Earth became transformed during the Second Glacier Period. Iceland, Greenland and Spitzberger were actually parts of the continent Hyperborea. Atlantis was actually a peninsula which extended out from Hyperborea. From there extended Thule - North and South America. Some people think that Atlantis was actually part of Hyperborea on the same continent.

This continent existed throughout various glacier periods as evidenced through the discovery of ice walls which were built 4500 years before our age. According to the legends Hyperborea can only be accessed by a secret tunnel through the ice which runs right up to the Euphrates. It is said that some of the Hyperborean descendents still live in Iceland and Greenland and also the Island of the Dead (Dead island). There exist legends that Irish monks and Vikings explored some of the northern islands and found them deserted.



"If the Templars had continued to exist we would live in a much different world today. Our lives would have been based upon tradition and the divine right of Hyperboreans. We would have a united world based upon spirituality."

(The Golden Chord, page 54) Master Serrano



"Esoteric Hitlerism is a struggle in all the Universes of the Demiurge-Jehovah. Its initiates are absolutely compromised here and beyond. The heroes know they could lose their lives at any moment, but the Valkyries, Wotan and the Fuhrer will reconstitute them in Valhalla. Like the assassin, death does not matter to them, rather they desire it. Because life is good for nothing if it is not sacrificed for an Ideal, in this great fight, this Great War. The initiated Hitlerist is a Knight Errant in search of jousts, like Parzival, like Gawain, to conquer the Gral." - Master Serrano



"You young people, believe me, nothing is lost and all is won, thanks to our Fuhrer and his glorious combat! His example shows us the way of immortality in the internal transmutation of Esoteric Hitlerism, here revealed, and the wisdom of solidarity in combat, synchronistic, in the exterior world. He will return! Until then, you, with weapons in hand and the thought of the Beloved in mind and heart, like the hero of Gral, must break the Jewish spell, hypnotism at a distance, which in the Schastel Marveille of this world takes many prisoners among the comrades and Hyperborean Viras.

You must fight to destroy the hypnosis paralysing men and women of our own physical and spiritual race, by the treachery of the white treason of neutral angels. Like Parzival, you must continue resolutely, without God, without the Jew Jehovah, only with your ancient fury, awakened in blood memory, going backwards, always towards the origin, with the emblem of the Swastika of Return, with Two Swords, from both worlds, clenched firmly in your fists, guarding the Gral of the Andes. Forsake everything, young heroes, awaken the sacred fire, be ready to resist prison, torture and death, falling, rising up again, until you arrive at the doors of the City where the Fuhrer awaits you, to enlist you in his Ultimate Battalion, his Wildes Heer, into his Furious Horde!" - Master Serrano



"We will have to deal with Christianity in a tougher way than hitherto. We must settle accounts with this Christianity, this greatest of plagues that could have happened to us in our history, which has weakened us in every conflict. If our generation does not do it then it would I think drag on for a long time. We must overcome it within ourselves. Today at Heydrich's funeral I intentionally expressed in my oration from my deepest conviction a belief in God, a belief in fate, in the ancient one as I called him—that is the old Germanic word: Wralda. We shall once again have to find a new scale of values for our people: the scale of the macrocosm and the microcosm, the starry sky above us and the world in us, the world that we see in the microscope. The essence of these megalomaniacs, these Christians who talk of men ruling this world, must stop and be put back in its proper proportion. Man is nothing special at all. He is an insignificant part of this earth. If a big thunderstorm comes, he can do nothing about it. He cannot even predict it. He has no idea how a fly is constructed—however unpleasant, it is a miracle—or how a blossom is constructed. He must once again look with deep reverence into this world. Then he will acquire the right sense of proportion about what is above us, about how we are woven into this cycle."

"Then, on a different plane, something else must happen: we must once again be rooted in our ancestors and grandchildren, in this eternal chain and eternal sequence. [. . .] By rooting our people in a deep ideological awareness of ancestors and grandchildren we must once more persuade them that they must have sons. We can do a very great deal. But everything that we do must be justifiable vis-à-vis the clan, our ancestors. If we do not secure this moral foundation which is the deepest and best because the most natural, we will not be able to overcome Christianity on this plane and create the Germanic Reich which will be a blessing for the earth. That is our mission as a nation on this earth. For thousands of years it has been the mission of this blond race to rule the earth and again and again to bring it happiness and culture."

-Heinrich Himmler



"The Gods know they cannot die and they admire the courage of heroes who do not know that they cannot die and volunteer their lives for a dream and a BELIEF.

Is there anything more beautiful? This is the sacrifice most appreciated by divinity. Odin, or Wuotan, salutes the heroic death of a warrior. This produces great blessings on the Astral Plane."

- Master Serrano



"The Demiurge wants perfected slaves, the Talmudic Judaism represents the perfect religion for his chosen people but the religions of Catholicism, Islam, Communism, and Freemasonry represent various prisms through which he can shine corruption and slavery into his robots in the same way as one downloads different programming for different artificial intelligence systems.

Exoteric National Socialism represents the only political ideology which will destroy the wheel of enslavement which modernity represents and Esoteric Hitlerism represents the only manifestation of Hyperborean faith which will break the wheel of Samsara and the rule of the demonic Demiurge at the end of the Kali Yuga."



"Adolf Hitler, when the end approached, remained immovable with evergreater fanaticism. The greatest fires forge his iron will, his Teutonic fury, transforming his blood into fire. The Reverse Swastika must turn faster and faster, so that almost no one can resist its hallucinating speed. Some leap elsewhere, escape, some are torn to shreds. Those who accompany him to the end are very few, only those of the divine race of the initiated Vîras, the Einherier and the Aesir of Valhalla, with their Valkyries. Also Joseph Goebbels and his wife who, without being initiates, were loyal unto death, because their honour is called loyalty."

- Miguel Serrano



Jewish subversion in the realms of politics, finance, media, academe, etc are invariably preceded by religious subversion. No Aryan nation has been covertly toppled by Jews without mass conversion to Christianity or Islam first. The spirit of an Aryan people united by their native faith is immune to Jewish subversion.

A necessary first step then, is for Jews to undermine the traditional religious practices and supplant them with an offspring of their own Abrahamic ways.

While there are many Christians and still more Muslims who detest Jews, dubbing a goyim nation the spiritual offspring of Judaism does seem to have a lasting impact on acceptance of Jews into society, tolerance for their mobilization into elite positions, and adherence to their claims of how society ought to be reformed.

The two children of Judaism are then taught to fight over their inheritance, while the cruel parent quietly aspires for immortality so as to keep the treasure it teases its children with.



“We shall once again have to find a new scale of values for our people: the scale of the macrocosm and the microcosm, the starry sky above us and the world in us, the world that we see in the microscope. The essence of these megalomaniacs, these Christians who talk of men ruling this world, must stop and be put back in its proper proportion. Man is nothing special at all. He is an insignificant part of this earth. If a big thunderstorm comes, he can do nothing about it. He cannot even predict it. He has no idea how a fly is constructed - however unpleasant, it is a miracle - or how a blossom is constructed. He must once again look with deep reverence into this world. Then he will acquire the right sense of proportion about what is above us, about how we are woven into this cycle.”

— Heinrich Himmler



